

1
2
3
4
5
6
7
8
9
10
11
12
13
14
15
16
17
18
19
20
21
22
23
24
25

BEFORE THE PUBLIC SERVICE COMMISSION
OF THE STATE OF MISSOURI

TRANSCRIPT OF PROCEEDINGS

Order Concerning Test Year and True-Up, Resetting
Evidentiary and True-up Hearings, Adopting Procedural
Schedule and Concerning Local Public Hearings

December 17, 2003
Jefferson City, Missouri
Volume ??

In the Missouri-American Water)
Company's Tariff to Revise Water) Case No.
And Sewer Rate Schedules) WR-2003-0500

KEVIN THOMPSON, Presiding,
Deputy Chief Regulatory Law Judge

REPORTED BY:
Jennifer L. Leibach
ASSOCIATED COURT REPORTERS

1
2
3
4
5
6
7
8
9
10
11
12
13
14
15
16
17
18
19
20
21
22
23
24
25

A P P E A R A N C E S

W.R. ENGLAND, III, Attorney at Law
DEAN L. COOPER, Attorney at Law
RICHARD T. CIOTTONE, Attorney at Law
Brydon, Swearngen & England, P.C.
312 East Capitol
P.O. Box 456
Jefferson City, Missouri 65102-0456
(573) 635-7166

DAVID P. ABERNATHY, General Counsel
Missouri-American Water
535 North New Ballas Road
St. Louis, MO 63141-6875
(314) 996-2276

FOR: Missouri-American Water Company.

MARK W. COMLEY, Attorney at Law
Newman, Comley & Ruth
601 Monroe, Suite 301
P.O. Box 537
Jefferson City, Missouri 65102
(573) 634-2266

FOR: City of Jefferson.

CHARLES BRENT STEWART, Attorney at Law
Stewart & Keevil
Southampton Village at Corporate Lake
4603 John Garry Drive, Suite 11
Columbia, Missouri 65203
(573) 499-0635

FOR: The Empire District Electric Company.

LELAND B. CURTIS, Attorney at Law
Curtis, Oetting, Heinz, Garrett & O'Keefe
130 South Bemiston, Suite 200
Clayton, Missouri 63105-1913
(314) 725-8788

FOR: City of Warrensburg.

1
2
3
4
5
6
7
8
9
10
11
12
13
14
15
16
17
18
19
20
21
22
23
24
25

A P P E A R A N C E S (con't)

JAMES M. FISCHER, Attorney at Law
Fischer & Dority
101 Madison, Suite 400
Jefferson City, Missouri 65101
(573) 636-6758

FOR: Public Water Supply District No. 1
and 2 of Andrew County.
Public Water Supply District No. 1 of
DeKalb County.

JEREMIAH D. FINNEGAN, Attorney at Law
Finnegan, Conrad & Peterson
3100 Broadway
1209 Penntower Office Center
Kansas City, MO 64111
(816) 753-1122

FOR: City of Riverside, Missouri.

STUART CONRAD, Attorney at Law
Finnegan, Conrad & Peterson
3100 Broadway
1209 Penntower Office Center
Kansas City, MO 64111
(816) 753-1122

FOR: AG Processing.

LISA C. LANGENECKERT, Attorney at Law
720 Olive Street, Suite 2400
St. Louis, MO 63101
(314) 345-6441

FOR: Missouri Energy Group.

KARL ZOBRIST, Attorney at Law
TIMOTHY SWENSEN, Attorney at Law
Blackwell, Sanders, Peper, Martin, LLP
2300 Main Street, Suite 1100
Kansas City, MO 64113
(816) 983-8171

FOR: St. Joseph Water Rate Coalition.

1
2
3
4
5
6
7
8
9
10
11
12
13
14
15
16
17
18
19
20
21
22
23
24
25

A P P E A R A N C E S (con't)

MARC ELLINGER, Attorney at Law
JIM DEUTSCH, Attorney at Law
Blitz, Bardgett & Deutsch
308 East High Street, Suite 301
Jefferson City, MO 65101-3237
(573) 634-2500

FOR: City of Joplin

JAN BOND, Attorney at Law
7730 Carondelet, Suite 200
St. Louis, MO 63105
(314) 727-1015

FOR: Utility Workers Union of America
Local 335, AFL-CIO.

RUTH O'NEILL, Assistant Public Counsel
P.O. Box 2230
200 Madison Street, Suite 650
Jefferson City, Missouri 65102-2230
(573) 751-4857

FOR: Office of the Public Counsel
and the Public.

KEITH R. KRUEGER, Deputy General Counsel
THOMAS R. SCHWARZ, JR., Deputy General Counsel
CLIFF E. SNODGRASS, Senior Counsel
BRUCE H. BATES, Associate General Counsel
P.O. Box 360
Jefferson City, Missouri 65102
(573) 751-3234

FOR: Staff of the Missouri Public
Service Commission.

1
2
3
4
5
6
7
8
9
10
11
12
13
14
15
16
17
18
19
20
21
22
23
24
25

PROCEEDINGS

JUDGE THOMPSON: Okay. Mr. England, I think you're up here at the podium.

MR. ENGLAND: Thank you, your Honor.

JUDGE THOMPSON: We were cross-examining the Staff's witness, David Murray, and I believe that as we closed yesterday, Mr. England offered a chapter from a book, Regulatory Finance Utility Cost of Capital by Roger A. Morin. We had an objection, a hearsay objection from Ms. O'Neill, and Mr. Snodgrass was not here, so at this time, I will ask Mr. Snodgrass if he has any objection to the receipt of that item.

MR. SNODGRASS: Absolutely, I believe it's a hearsay document, should not go into the record.

JUDGE THOMPSON: Very well, and I've had an opportunity to research this matter over the break, and I believe that it falls into the learned treatis exception to the hearsay rule, especially since Staff has itself cited this document as a learned treatis in its filed testimony; therefore, I'm going to overrule the objection. Exhibit No. 101 is received and made a part of the record in this

1 proceeding.

2 Proceed, Mr. England.

3 MR. ENGLAND: Thank you.

4 CROSS-EXAMINATION

5 QUESTIONS BY MR. ENGLAND:

6 Q. Good morning, Mr. Murray.

7 A. Good morning.

8 Q. I want to switch gears on you and talk
9 about the support agreement, which I handed out
10 copies before, and I'm not sure that I put one up
11 there for you. Do you have one on your own?

12 A. No, I don't, and I believe it's been
13 marked Exhibit 99.

14 Q. Mr. Murray, at Page 11 of your rebuttal
15 testimony, Lines 13 through 15. Are you there?

16 A. Yes.

17 Q. You state the subsidiary's use of debt
18 financing that is backed by the parents -- excuse me,
19 by the parent supports the Staff's recommendation to
20 use American Water's consolidated capital structure.
21 Do you see that?

22 A. Yes, I do.

23 Q. My first question is: Which subsidiary
24 or which sub -- well, singular, which subsidiary are
25 you talking about there, AWCC or MAWC?

1 A. I think we talked about this a little
2 bit yesterday as far as the direct support agreement,
3 that's with the AWCC.

4 Q. Okay.

5 A. Of course, I've maintained that
6 Missouri-American Water Company by receiving debt
7 from AWCC, that that's indirectly supported.

8 Q. Okay. But the direct support is to
9 AWCC, not to MAWC; correct?

10 A. Direct support, that's correct.

11 Q. Okay. And I believe what I've handed
12 you is Exhibit 99, is a copy of that support
13 agreement. Do you have that in front of you?

14 A. Yes, I do.

15 Q. Okay. And prior to today or yesterday,
16 have you seen that support agreement?

17 A. No, I haven't.

18 Q. Okay. But yet you testified about it
19 at length and what it purports to be in your
20 testimony as direct rebuttal and surrebuttal,
21 correct, sir?

22 MR. SNODGRASS: I object to that
23 characterization.

24 JUDGE THOMPSON: Read back, please.

25 MR. ENGLAND: I think maybe the words

1 at length are the offending words. I'll remove those
2 from the question.

3 Q. (By Mr. England) You testify about it
4 in your testimonies, do you not, sir?

5 A. I testify about documents that were in
6 the finance application, WF-2002-1096, I believe.
7 There were some documents in there regarding the
8 financial services agreement, the promissory notes,
9 the discussion about the type of cash management that
10 will occur at American Water Capital Corporation,
11 that's what I testified about.

12 Q. Well, but I mean, you quote from the
13 company's annual report, and I believe you respond to
14 some testimony from company witness Ahern regarding
15 this very document, the support agreement; do you
16 not?

17 A. Like I said, I testify as to mentions
18 of the support agreement within various documents,
19 which include the financing application; also the
20 mention of the support agreement in the annual
21 report; and also mention of the support agreement
22 within S&P's write-up of research report on American
23 Water Capital Corporation.

24 Q. Let me come at it this way, if I can,
25 then. Other than the internal loan documents that we

1 talked about yesterday that were attached to the
2 financing application and this support agreement that
3 has been marked as Exhibit 99, are you aware of any
4 other documents that purport to provide support or
5 guarantee between American and any of its
6 subsidiaries?

7 A. I would presume this is the support
8 agreements referred to in the application
9 WF-2002-1096.

10 Q. That wasn't quite my question. Are you
11 aware of any other agreements other than this in the
12 internal loan documents that we talked about attached
13 --

14 A. No, I am not.

15 Q. Thank you.

16 MR. ENGLAND: Your Honor, I'd like to
17 offer Exhibit 99.

18 JUDGE THOMPSON: Do I hear any
19 objections to receipt of Exhibit 99?

20 MS. O'NEILL: Your Honor, I'm not sure
21 this is an objection, except maybe to foundation.
22 I'm not sure that Mr. Murray ever testified that he
23 was able to identify this document. If he can't
24 identify the document, then there's no foundation.

25 MR. SNODGRASS: Staff would join in

1 that.

2 MR. ENGLAND: I recognize I have a
3 problem with that, your Honor, but the witness has
4 testified, can I --

5 JUDGE THOMPSON: I think he testified
6 that he had never seen it before.

7 MR. ENGLAND: Correct, but he has also
8 testified, I think for purposes of my argument I can
9 say at length, in his testimony, and I submit that
10 this is the best evidence if -- if you want, we can
11 put a witness on later to identify this and lay a
12 foundation.

13 JUDGE THOMPSON: I think we're going to
14 have to do that.

15 MR. ENGLAND: All right.

16 JUDGE THOMPSON: Thank you.

17 THE WITNESS: If I could clarify
18 something, within the application of WF-2002-1096,
19 I'm not aware that the support agreement was filed
20 with that application.

21 Q. (By Mr. England) I agree with you.

22 A. You agree with me. Okay.

23 Q. I'm not the one that introduced it into
24 this proceeding, Mr. Murray.

25 A. Just wanted to clarify. Thank you.

1 Q. Let's talk about the EI ERA for a
2 second. In your surrebuttal testimony, Page 8, Lines
3 27 through 28, I believe, I need to get there myself
4 to verify this. I'm sorry. It's at Lines 25 through
5 27.

6 A. Yes.

7 Q. Are you there?

8 A. Yes.

9 Q. And I'm going to kind of start in the
10 middle there. You say because the EI ERA funds are
11 used to pay off short-term loans at AWCC comma the
12 actual funds loaned by EI ERA may be used for some
13 purpose other than investment in MAWC. Do you see
14 that?

15 A. Are you referring to my rebuttal or my
16 surrebuttal testimony?

17 Q. I'm in your surrebuttal.

18 A. I thought you said rebuttal, I'm sorry.

19 Q. I'm sorry.

20 JUDGE THOMPSON: Page 8, what line?

21 MR. ENGLAND: It begins on Line 25,
22 roughly in the middle.

23 JUDGE THOMPSON: Okay. Thank you.

24 THE WITNESS: Yes.

25 Q. (By Mr. England) Did I correctly quote

1 from the Lines 25 through 27 there?

2 A. You indicated however because EI ERA
3 funds are used to pay off short-term loans at
4 American Water Capital Corporation, the actual funds
5 loaned by EI ERA may be used for some purpose other
6 than investment by Missouri-American Water Company;
7 that's correct.

8 Q. Okay. Would you agree with me that as
9 a general matter, Missouri-American Water Company
10 borrows on a short-term basis primarily to finance
11 its construction work in progress?

12 A. That's what I've been -- that's what
13 was indicated in the interview that was done
14 September 10th.

15 Q. Okay. And in fact, that sort of forms
16 the basis for your inclusion, if you will, of
17 short-term debt in the capital structure only to the
18 extent that short-term debt on average exceeds the
19 average balance of construction work in progress,
20 right?

21 A. That's correct.

22 Q. Okay. Would you also agree with me
23 that EI ERA funds are only available for specific
24 purposes such as the planning, design, and
25 construction of qualifying facilities?

1 A. I would indicate the amount to those
2 funds are only available for certain qualifying
3 projects.

4 Q. In other words, the company has to have
5 spent money on qualifying facilities, as defined by
6 the EI ERA, before it is eligible to borrow money from
7 the EI ERA to fund that construction, right?

8 A. As far as my understanding of the EI ERA
9 program, it can occur in two different ways. As far
10 as Missouri-American Water Company is concerned, I
11 think typically they are actually expending the funds
12 on certain projects that will qualify under EI ERA and
13 then go into the EI ERA to receive a debt issuance
14 from that program to fund that -- those projects
15 after the fact, but there's also the possibility that
16 certain -- certain EI ERA loans will be given before
17 projects actually occur.

18 Q. With the idea in mind that those funds,
19 if provided prior to construction, will only be used
20 for qualifying facilities, correct?

21 A. The amount of those funds, that's
22 correct.

23 Q. Okay. You mentioned -- maybe I
24 misunderstood you, did you mention the two loan
25 programs of the EI ERA in your answer?

1 A. The two loan programs?

2 Q. Right.

3 A. Can you clarify?

4 Q. Actually, what I'm referencing is the

5 Staff memorandum, which is Exhibit 100, excuse me,

6 it's the Staff's -- amended Staff recommended --

7 amended Staff recommendation in Case No.

8 WF-2002-1096, which was marked as purposes of this

9 proceeding as Exhibit No. 100.

10 A. I have a copy.

11 Q. Do you? May I approach?

12 A. I have quite a few papers up here now.

13 JUDGE THOMPSON: You may.

14 Q. (By Mr. England) And I'm interested in

15 Page 2 of 7 of that memorandum or recommendation.

16 It's in the middle of the page, sort of.

17 A. Yes.

18 Q. And it appears to me that Staff recites

19 or kind of reviews the State Loan Program, the two

20 loan programs. Do you see that?

21 A. You indicated Page 2 of 7?

22 Q. Correct.

23 A. And what paragraph are you referring to

24 specifically?

25 Q. I'm sorry, the recommendation attached.

1 A. Okay.

2 Q. Take a minute, if you would, please.

3 A. Yes.

4 Q. I thought in one of your prior answers
5 you made reference to two loan programs, and my
6 question really was after reviewing that Staff
7 memorandum where they discuss the two loan programs
8 of the Missouri EI ERA, if that's what you were
9 referring to, and we may be on totally different wave
10 lengths, but that's what spurred my question.

11 A. As far as the two loan programs that
12 you just referred to, what I was indicating, I mean,
13 I was not referring to the State revolving fund.
14 There are two loan programs; one through the EI ERA
15 program through revenue bonds that may be issued to
16 an underwriter if there are underwriter purchases or
17 they may be issued through an agent.

18 And you're right, there is a second
19 program, a state revolving fund. All I was
20 indicating was with EI ERA, there's two different --
21 they don't necessarily require that the construction
22 not be started in order for them to release funds
23 under any program, as far as I know. That was the
24 distinction I was trying to make.

25 Q. I'm sorry, you were talking about the

1 timing of the funding --

2 A. Exactly.

3 Q. -- whether they get it before
4 construction or after construction?

5 A. Exactly.

6 Q. And I'm more interested in the purpose
7 of the funding, and I don't think you disagree with
8 me that the purpose of the funding, whether it's
9 through the two loan programs or whether you get it
10 before construction or after construction, that has
11 to be -- that money has to go to pay for qualifying
12 facilities, correct?

13 A. Like I said, the amount of the money is
14 the concern.

15 Q. Fair enough. I'm going to switch
16 gears, again, on you, but we're still going to be in
17 the surrebuttal testimony; Page 14, Lines 3 through
18 5, you describe Schedule 1 to your surrebuttal
19 testimony, which shows American Water Capital
20 structure since 1990 as well as Missouri-American's
21 purported capital structure for the same time period.
22 Do you see that?

23 A. Yes, I do.

24 Q. And if I look at your Schedule No. 1,
25 and I'm more interested, I guess, in Schedule 1-2

1 where you have percentages, it appears that the
2 source of your information for American is its annual
3 reports; is that right?

4 A. The annual reports that are on file
5 with the Missouri Public Service Commission, that's
6 correct.

7 Q. For American?

8 A. No, for -- the Missouri-American Water
9 Company's annual reports?

10 Q. No, I'm sorry, I was focusing first on
11 the American Water Works.

12 A. American Water Works, that information
13 is based on their annual reports --

14 Q. Okay.

15 A. -- to the shareholders.

16 Q. Okay. And then you got to my next line
17 of questioning, the Missouri-American information is
18 taken from the annual reports that are filed with
19 this Commission; is that right?

20 A. That's correct.

21 Q. Okay. Now, I'm interested by your use
22 of the word purported. Are you somehow saying that
23 these are -- excuse me, are you saying that these
24 annual reports that the company files with the
25 Commission contain this information are somehow

1 inaccurate?

2 A. Can you refer me to where I used the
3 word purported?

4 Q. Yeah, back on Lines 3 through 5 of Page
5 14, the very end of Line 4.

6 A. The annual reports that are filed with
7 the Missouri Public Service Commission for
8 Missouri-American Water Company, I think we discussed
9 this a little bit yesterday, obviously you can
10 calculate a capital structure from those annual
11 reports, but as far as whether or not the capital
12 structure is appropriate for rate-making purposes is
13 what is the issue in this case.

14 Q. Well, let's put that aside -- that
15 issue, if you will, aside. I'm more interested with
16 the accuracy of these numbers. These are not
17 purported numbers, these are actual numbers that the
18 company has filed with the Commission under oath for
19 these -- for this ten-year period of time, correct?

20 A. These are actual numbers that include
21 equity investments from the parent company, which
22 could include all sources of financing from that
23 parent company, so my position is that you have to
24 take into consideration the fact that the equity that
25 Missouri-American Water Company purports to have in

1 its capital structure is based on investments in the
2 common equity of the subsidiary by the parent
3 company.

4 Q. I don't believe that was my question,
5 Mr. Murray.

6 MR. ENGLAND: Could I have it read
7 back, please?

8 (THE PENDING QUESTION WAS READ BACK BY
9 THE COURT REPORTER.)

10 Q. (By Mr. England) Can I have an answer
11 to that question?

12 A. Those are actual numbers that they have
13 filed.

14 Q. And you have no reason to dispute the
15 accuracy of those numbers, do you, sir?

16 A. The accuracy of how those numbers were
17 calculated; no, I do not.

18 Q. And we've also established in response
19 to your earlier answer, that was not responsive, that
20 part of this equity is actually internally generated
21 funds, over 50 percent of it, correct?

22 A. We discussed that yesterday, that's
23 correct.

24 Q. Which is not infused by the parent as
25 you state?

1 A. That's correct.

2 Q. Okay. Apparently this comparative
3 analysis that you show on Schedule 1 on these two
4 pages of Schedule 1 is significant to you and your
5 recommendation to use a consolidated capital
6 structure; is that correct?

7 A. That is correct.

8 Q. Okay. Yet, you did not make this
9 comparison for purposes of your direct or rebuttal
10 testimony in this case, did you, sir?

11 A. That's correct.

12 Q. In fact --

13 A. Excuse me. I didn't make a comparison
14 back to 1990 through 2002. As far as in the rebuttal
15 testimony, I discussed American Water's -- American
16 Water Works' capital structure for the previous five
17 years and compared that to what Missouri-American
18 Water Company is requesting in this rate case, so
19 even though I didn't do the extensive capital
20 structure comparison, I did my surrebuttal testimony
21 all the way back to 1990.

22 I did reference the fact that American
23 Water Works has consistently been financed with
24 equity right around the 35 percent level and that
25 compares to the approximately 43 to 44 percent that

1 Missouri-American Water Company is requesting as its
2 capital structure.

3 Q. I'm sorry, say that again, please. The
4 35 percent average equity ratio at American compares
5 with what?

6 A. Compares with what is requested by
7 Missouri-American Water Company that the 43 to 44
8 percent, I can't remember a specific number, but
9 that's in, I think, Ms. Ahern's testimony.

10 Q. I'm sorry, when you say compares, it
11 doesn't necessarily equal, they're just --

12 A. No, they don't equal, it's just to give
13 an idea as to what the difference is.

14 Q. Okay. Now, you looked at -- for
15 purposes of your direct testimony, you looked at five
16 years of capital structures for purposes of American,
17 correct?

18 A. For purposes of American, that's
19 correct.

20 Q. And for all but the one you used, the
21 equity ratio averaged 35 percent, but you chose to
22 use December 31st, 2002, which was 30 or 31 percent,
23 right?

24 A. I believe that's the equity ratio that
25 was in the comparison on historical capital

1 structures. The actual common equity ratio that I
2 used in my direct testimony is 31.85 percent.

3 Q. Fair enough. Your proxy group has
4 roughly 45 percent equity, right, on average?

5 A. That's correct.

6 Q. Now, for purposes of comparison at the
7 time you prepared your direct testimony and at the
8 time you prepared your rebuttal, you were not aware
9 of the capital structure for Missouri-American for
10 that same five-year period of time, were you, sir?
11 You had not done that analysis.

12 A. Other than looking at the prior case as
13 far as the, I think the last, was it WR-2000 -- I
14 don't recall specific case number, but as far as what
15 the equity ratio was in that case, no, I didn't do a
16 five-year analysis.

17 Q. In fact, when I specifically asked that
18 information in the data request for five years of
19 capital structures for Missouri-American, you
20 objected through counsel saying that that was unduly
21 burdensome as I recall, correct?

22 A. Yes, because I felt that that was
23 information that Missouri-American Water Company had
24 available to itself, since they filed those reports
25 with the Commission, and that's information that they

1 have at their company.

2 Q. But apparently sometime between the
3 filing of your rebuttal and surrebuttal testimony,
4 you decided that that information was significant and
5 would burden yourself to prepare that; is that right,
6 to make that comparison?

7 A. I felt it was significant because
8 looking at the annual reports for American Water, I
9 realized that the actual mix of capital financing on
10 a consolidated basis was showing more leverage than
11 Missouri-American Water Company had at its subsidiary
12 level.

13 Q. That has existed for ten years, though,
14 hasn't it?

15 A. What has existed for ten years?

16 Q. More leverage at the parent level than
17 at the subsidiary level.

18 A. Yes, it's existed for over ten years.

19 Q. Right, and we've had a number of rate
20 cases over that period of time, yet this is the first
21 time you've decided to make something of it and
22 propose a consolidated capital structure as opposed
23 to using Missouri-American's actual capital
24 structure, correct?

25 A. Things have changed since the last rate

1 case, which includes the American Water Capital
2 Corporation formation, so there's another twist, if
3 you will, with how this company's receiving its
4 financing.

5 Q. Well --

6 A. And there's so there's several
7 considerations that have to be taken that have to be
8 thought about in whether or not to recommend a
9 consolidated versus subsidiary capital structure; and
10 one of those is existence of double leverage, and
11 now, the other consideration that was not considered
12 in the other cases because this situation was not in
13 existence at that time is the fact that American
14 Water Capital Corporation has been formed and
15 American Water Capital Corporation is issuing debt on
16 an aggregate basis, providing that information to the
17 subsidiaries of its operation, and so there's just
18 one more thing to look at to determine whether or not
19 this is appropriate to use Missouri-American Water
20 Company's capital structure.

21 Q. The only thing that's changed is the
22 American Water Capital Corporation's come into
23 existence since the last rate case, right?

24 A. That's the only thing that has changed
25 since the last rate case, that's not the only

1 consideration to think about.

2 Q. Okay. But the leverage at the parent
3 level versus the leverage at the subsidiary level has
4 remained the same, fairly constant, as shown by your
5 ten-year average there on Schedule 1, correct?

6 A. Over a ten-year average; that's
7 correct.

8 Q. And we've determined that American
9 Water Capital was formed for the purposes of
10 consolidating the debt needs of all the subsidiaries
11 so they can have access to the debt market at lower
12 rates than they otherwise would on an individual
13 subsidiary basis, right?

14 A. That's correct.

15 Q. So by forming American Water Capital
16 Corporation, the parent company has tried to provide
17 a source of debt funds to the subsidiaries that is
18 less than they could otherwise obtain on their own,
19 correct?

20 A. That's the intention of forming
21 American Water Capital Corporation, that's correct.

22 Q. And your primary response to that is to
23 propose a capital structure to this Commission for
24 rate-making purposes that has only 35 percent debt as
25 opposed to an actual capital structure that has 43 to

1 44 percent, correct?

2 A. 35 percent equity, that's correct, and
3 the reason why that is recommended is because that is
4 what, based on considerations that we've made, this
5 truly reflects the cost of capital that this company
6 is incurring.

7 Q. Well, let's talk about the effect of
8 your consolidated capital structure. I've got a
9 difficult question I need to ask you, so I'm going
10 read it to you.

11 Would you agree that your recommended
12 overall return of 6.67 percent to 7.03 percent will
13 produce a return on equity for Missouri-American that
14 is less than your recommended return on equity in
15 this case of 8.36 percent to 9.26 percent, if your
16 overall return is applied to Missouri-American's
17 capital structure as shown in Mr. Burdette's
18 surrebuttal testimony?

19 A. First, the range that I recommended was
20 8.26 to 9.26, not 8.36 to 9.26, and I'm aware of the
21 calculation that the company has done to back into a
22 number that indicates a 6.96 percent return on common
23 equity. That is a backed into number assuming that
24 Missouri-American Water Company's capital structure
25 is the appropriate capital structure for rate-making

1 purposes, and obviously that's where we disagree.

2 Q. Well, let me stop you there, then. For
3 a hypothetical, assume that Missouri-American capital
4 structure is the appropriate one for rate-making
5 purposes. Would you agree with me, then, that we'll
6 not be able to achieve the 8.26 to 9.26 return on
7 equity that you have proposed if it's only going to
8 be applied to 35 percent equity as opposed to 45
9 percent equity?

10 A. If you want to assume that that's the
11 appropriate capital structure; however, I'm concerned
12 with the way this -- and I'll have to pull out the
13 testimony that backs into this number, I'm actually
14 kind of concerned about how this number was achieved.

15 Q. I'm not asking you -- I'm just asking
16 you in relative terms to comparative terms.

17 A. In order to be able to indicate whether
18 or not I agree with the 6.96 number, I have to tell
19 you that --

20 Q. I'm sorry, I'm not asking you to agree,
21 I know you don't agree to the 6.96 number, I'm just
22 saying in relative terms, it's going to -- the return
23 on equity is going to be less as a practical matter
24 than your recommended range, if we use your -- only
25 use 35 percent equity in the capital structure.

1 A. If you want to assume that
2 Missouri-American water Capital -- excuse me,
3 Missouri-American water Company's capital structure
4 is appropriate.

5 Q. Okay. That was my assumption. Thank
6 you, sir.

7 A. Okay.

8 Q. Now let's talk about short-term debt.
9 At surrebuttal, Pages 23 -- or excuse me, Page 23,
10 you have a discussion of it, but I'm focusing on
11 Lines 13 and 14.

12 A. Yes.

13 Q. You stated that you used American
14 Water's consolidated short term debt and CWIP
15 information for purposes of determining the
16 appropriate amount of short-term debt to put into the
17 capital structure, correct?

18 A. That's correct.

19 Q. Okay. And I want to make sure I
20 understand what's going on here. So in other words,
21 you looked at all of the short-term borrowings of the
22 subsidiary operating companies on a consolidated
23 basis, compared that to all of their construction
24 work in progress balances on a consolidated basis, am
25 I --

1 A. That's correct.

2 Q. -- correct so far? Compared those and
3 to the extent the short-term balance exceeded the
4 construction work in progress balance for all those
5 subsidiaries, utilized the excess, if you will, of
6 short-term debt over construction work in progress.

7 A. That's their typical procedure for
8 determining the short-term balance, that's correct.

9 Q. Except your typical procedure for doing
10 that is using the company's -- individual company's
11 specific short-term debt and the individual company
12 in this case, Missouri-American's, specific CWIP?

13 A. If the circumstance is appropriate,
14 that's correct.

15 Q. Also, I want to understand that do you
16 disagree with, I believe, Mr. Burdette's surrebuttal
17 testimony, that if you look at Missouri-American
18 only, and at the balance of short-term debt versus
19 the balance of construction work in progress for the
20 most recent twelve-month period of time, short-term
21 debt does not exceed construction work in progress?

22 A. I assume that's correct, but I'm
23 focused on, obviously, American Water's consolidated
24 capital structures, those are secondary issues for
25 me.

1 Q. Okay. But you don't have any reason to
2 believe that that's an inaccurate statement or fact
3 scenario, correct?

4 A. I assume Mr. Burdette analyzed that
5 information and determined that to be reasonable.

6 Q. Okay. You also assume he's using
7 correct numbers in making a correct analysis?

8 A. Obviously as far as the short-term
9 debt.

10 Q. Yes, let's limit it to that.

11 A. Because there's other things in this
12 case.

13 Q. I understand. After I asked that
14 question, I need to be a little bit more focused, I
15 just was talking about the short-term debt.

16 A. I assume with the short-term debt that
17 he has a standard policy that he uses to determine
18 whether or not he wants to -- or he feels it's
19 appropriate to include short-term debt, and I presume
20 he's been consistent with his methodology there.

21 Q. My question is: Is it accurate or do
22 you have any reason to believe it's not accurate?

23 A. I don't have any reason to believe it's
24 not accurate.

25 Q. Now, the way in which he does it is

1 essentially the same way Staff does it, you've just
2 applied it at the consolidated level, and he's done
3 it at the company specific level?

4 A. No, we don't do it the same way as far
5 as -- let's say, for instance, that we agreed on the
6 appropriate capital structure as far as what
7 subsidiary consolidated.

8 I believe a lot of times Mr. Burdette
9 will look at some averaging method, and I believe
10 he's indicated before that if short-term debt is less
11 than two percent, that he'll go and exclude it. Our
12 typical procedure is if short-term debt exceeds CWIP,
13 we'll include whatever amount, so we're not -- we
14 don't agree on the specific methodology on how to do
15 that.

16 Q. Would it be fair to say you agree on
17 the theory, but the way in which you apply it may
18 vary a little bit between the two?

19 A. When you indicate that, I assume you're
20 talking about CWIP and short-term debt.

21 Q. To the extent short-term debt exceeds
22 CWIP, you believe it's appropriate?

23 A. Yes, I believe we agree with that.

24 Q. Let me get back to them, what you've
25 done here. Would you agree with me that to the

1 extent the other operating subsidiaries, other than
2 Missouri-American, use greater amounts of short-term
3 debt in the financing of their operations and that
4 exceeds their construction work in progress balances,
5 you have imputed by the use of the parent company
6 capital structure, in this case, that excess, if you
7 will, of short-term debt that essentially has been
8 borrowed by the other subsidiaries?

9 A. Yes, that's consistent with using a
10 consolidated capital structure.

11 Q. Even though Missouri-American
12 specifically may not have short-term debt in excess
13 of construction work in progress?

14 A. Yes, I'm not focused on
15 Missouri-American Water Company's individual
16 financial circumstances.

17 Q. Let me move to another subject. Is it
18 fair to say that one of the tests, not necessarily
19 the test, but one of the tests you used to test the
20 reasonableness or sufficiency of your recommended
21 return is to perform an interest coverage
22 calculation?

23 A. That's correct.

24 Q. And I believe you did that on Schedule
25 22 to your direct testimony.

1 A. That's correct.

2 Q. Would you agree with me that the
3 calculations shown on Schedule 22 entitled Proforma
4 Pre-Tax Interest Coverage Ratios for
5 Missouri-American Water Company is actually a
6 calculation using American Water Works' information?

7 A. I'm using American Water Works'
8 consolidated common equity information to develop a
9 pre-tax interest, along with the interest expense of
10 American Water Works in order to approximate what a
11 pre-tax interest coverage ratio would be for
12 Missouri-American Water Company.

13 JUDGE THOMPSON: Is that a yes?

14 THE WITNESS: Yes.

15 Q. (By Mr. England) And so it would be
16 fair to say that you have not performed an interest
17 coverage calculation specific to Missouri-American,
18 have you?

19 A. Not specific to the capital structure
20 information that Missouri-American provides to the
21 Missouri Public Service Commission.

22 Q. Okay. Would you agree with me that for
23 purposes of its indenture -- Missouri-American's
24 indenture interest coverages must be calculated on
25 Missouri-American's specific information?

1 A. I believe that's what those indenture
2 agreements indicate.

3 Q. Now, let me take -- I need to give you
4 a copy, may I have a second?

5 JUDGE THOMPSON: You may.

6 Q. (By Mr. England) I want to go back to
7 the Staff recommendation in the financing case. I
8 think it's Exhibit 100, unless you found yours,
9 there's one.

10 I'm interested in Staff's
11 recommendation where I guess it -- the memorandum
12 that's attached, if you will, to the recommendation,
13 so we're clear, Page 5 of 7, the very last paragraph.
14 Take a minute to just kind of review that, if you
15 would, please. I have a couple of questions.

16 JUDGE THOMPSON: What page are we at,
17 Mr. England?

18 MR. ENGLAND: It's the memorandum
19 attached to the recommendation Page 5 of 7, last full
20 paragraph.

21 JUDGE THOMPSON: Okay. Thank you.

22 THE WITNESS: I've read that.

23 Q. (By Mr. England) Okay. Would you agree
24 with me that for purposes of Staff's review of that
25 proposed financing, it first calculated the effect of

1 the proposed financing on Missouri-American's
2 specific capital structure and that's discussed
3 briefly at the bottom of Page 5 of 7, and also the
4 calculation is performed on Attachment A?

5 A. Yes.

6 Q. Okay. For purposes of its
7 recommendation, there's no mention, is there, of
8 American Water Works' capital structure, and the
9 effect this financing might have on American?

10 A. I don't even see any specific mention
11 of American Water Works.

12 Q. Also, as part of Staff's analysis and
13 described briefly there in that last paragraph on
14 Page 5 of 7, Staff discusses a calculation of
15 coverage ratios that it performed on
16 Missouri-American specific information, and I believe
17 that is more specifically detailed in Attachment B,
18 correct?

19 A. That's correct.

20 Q. Would you agree with me that Staff's
21 proforma ratio shown there on Attachment B is an
22 attempt to show what the purposed financing or the
23 effect, if you will, the proposed financing will have
24 on Missouri-American's existing revenues and
25 earnings?

1 A. That's what that analysis shows, it's
2 looking at Missouri-American specific information.

3 Q. Okay. And based on the information
4 that existed at the time the application was made?

5 A. Yes.

6 Q. In other words, it didn't proforma in
7 any additional revenues, nor did it proforma in any
8 decrease in revenues, correct?

9 A. That's correct.

10 Q. Okay. And the proforma interest
11 coverage calculation using Missouri-American specific
12 information at that time with no proforma increase or
13 decrease in revenues or increase or decrease in
14 earnings was 2.07 times, correct?

15 A. That's correct.

16 Q. So here's my question.

17 MR. SNODGRASS: Judge, I'm going to
18 object to this line of questioning. I don't
19 understand the relevance of it.

20 JUDGE THOMPSON: Mr. England.

21 MR. ENGLAND: It's extremely relevant,
22 your Honor. This witness has tested the
23 reasonableness of his recommended return on equity
24 using interest coverages performed at the parent
25 company level and not at the subsidiary company

1 regulated company level, and I think I'm entitled to
2 inquire regarding that, and I think it goes to the
3 overall recommendation and the sufficiency or lack
4 thereof, if he has not performed an interest coverage
5 calculation for the specific regulated company.

6 JUDGE THOMPSON: Mr. Snodgrass.

7 MR. SNODGRASS: I believe Staff's
8 procedure on recommendation and finance cases is that
9 those recommendations are specifically conditioned
10 that they're not related for rate-making purposes.
11 There is a condition usually placed on those Staff
12 recommendations that they should not be used for
13 rate-making purposes.

14 MR. ENGLAND: I will stipulate that
15 that recommendation is in this -- that that
16 recommendation is in Staff's pleading, I believe, and
17 if it's not in its pleading, it's certainly in the
18 Order that was issued in this case.

19 I'm not trying to bind Staff or anyone
20 else with what they did here, I'm just trying to show
21 that for purposes of financing, Staff has no problem,
22 and in fact, apparently believes it is appropriate to
23 look at the regulated company's earnings and interest
24 coverage ratios, yet for purposes of rate-making, all
25 of a sudden, this is no longer relevant or of

1 significance.

2 JUDGE THOMPSON: Objection is
3 overruled, proceed.

4 Q. (By Mr. England) I think I had an
5 answer to my question, so my next question was if
6 Staff was projecting coverages of 2.07 in August of
7 2002 based on revenues and earnings at that time,
8 wouldn't those coverages be even less based on
9 Staff's recommendation in this case that the company
10 reduced its revenues and earnings by 20 million
11 dollars?

12 A. I'd have to do an analysis of that. I
13 don't know that I could just, you know, without
14 looking at specific numbers and looking at this in
15 some more detail.

16 Q. You indicated intuitively come to that
17 conclusion that with 20 million dollars less revenue,
18 that's got to have a downward impact on coverages?

19 A. This is proforma capitalization ratio
20 calculations here were done as of May 31st, 2002. We
21 are -- we're much beyond that, and as far as specific
22 financial type of changes that have occurred since
23 that point in time, I don't know that, like I said,
24 without looking at some specific numbers, I can
25 affirm that.

1 Q. Okay. The fact of the matter, though,
2 I think you would agree, is that we do not know based
3 on the record in this case, what effect Staff's
4 proposed 20 million dollar rate reduction will have
5 on the company's ability to cover its interest
6 requirements, correct?

7 A. I don't believe that's correct, and let
8 me point out this proforma capitalization analysis
9 was done as of May 31st, 2002. The American Water
10 capital corporation debt financing that was allocated
11 down to Missouri-American Water Company has occurred
12 after this point in time, so while this was something
13 that was done as of May 31st, 2002, that was before
14 the debt was received by AWCC, but as far as coming
15 up with an approximation of interest coverage
16 calculation for Missouri-American Water Company, I do
17 believe that Schedule 22 reflects that.

18 Q. I thought we decided Schedule 22 only
19 has American information, it has no Missouri-American
20 specific information.

21 A. We established that that doesn't have
22 Missouri-American specific information, but we didn't
23 establish that this is not a reasonable approximation
24 as to what the coverage might be.

25 Q. Okay. Well, let me go back and correct

1 a couple of things you said or think need to be
2 corrected. First of all, the Staff's memorandum was
3 prepared, it appears, on August 14th, 2002, rather
4 than that May date you referenced.

5 A. Yes, but the financial information is
6 as of May 31st, 2002.

7 Q. And secondly, Staff takes into
8 consideration in the proforma interest coverage
9 calculation the very debt you were talking about,
10 correct, that's the whole purpose?

11 A. That's correct.

12 Q. Okay.

13 A. I don't disagree with that.

14 Q. And then, finally, I'm not sure that I
15 got an answer to this question, but there is nothing
16 in the record that shows what coverages will be
17 specific to Missouri-American, if the company is
18 required to reduce revenues and earnings by 20
19 million dollars, correct?

20 A. I did not use Missouri-American Water
21 Company's specific information in the pre-tax
22 coverage calculation.

23 Q. And therefore, there was nothing in
24 this record that shows the impact of the Staff's
25 proposed 20 million dollar rate reduction on the --

1 on this company's interest coverages, correct?

2 A. I disagree, this is an approximation of
3 what the interest coverage would be for
4 Missouri-American Water Company, whether or not you
5 want to, you know, indicate that the company's
6 specific information was used or not. If it wasn't
7 -- if it wasn't something to give some type of
8 approximation as to what the coverage would be, I
9 wouldn't include it as a schedule.

10 Q. Well, let's do a rough analysis here.
11 The common equity for American Water Works as shown
12 on Schedule 22 is 1.8 billion dollars; is this right?

13 A. That's correct.

14 Q. What's the common equity for
15 Missouri-American?

16 A. As provided in response to DR 3819 from
17 Missouri-American Water Company, the common equity of
18 Missouri-American Water Company, or at least the
19 alleged common equity of Missouri-American Water
20 Company, is 220 million -- two hundred twenty-one
21 million, seven hundred fourteen thousand, one hundred
22 and eight.

23 Q. Right. Those two numbers, 1.8 billion
24 and 220 million, are certainly not comparable, are
25 they, sir?

1 A. It's a significant difference.

2 Q. And then you claimed that was the
3 alleged, why do you say that, sir?

4 A. I think we've talked about some of
5 these issues, as far as the double leverage issue,
6 that's one of the reasons why -- that's one of the
7 considerations in determining whether or not to
8 utilize consolidated capital structure, and because
9 of the fact that American Water has debt at its level
10 and Missouri-American Water Company has debt at its
11 level, there's double leverage because of the fact
12 that American Water invests in the equity of
13 Missouri-American Water Company that -- I know you've
14 pointed out already that there's a certain amount
15 that's retained earnings, but there's also no doubt
16 that a certain amount of that is equity infusions
17 from the parent company, so the reason why I indicate
18 that that is alleged purported capital structure is
19 because of the fact that there's -- debt financing
20 can be used to invest in the equity of
21 Missouri-American Water Company.

22 Q. You're not saying that that isn't the
23 amount of equity in -- the actual amount of equity on
24 the books and records of Missouri-American Water
25 Company, are you?

1 A. I'm not -- that's the actual amount of
2 equity that's shown in the balance sheets that are
3 filed with the Missouri Public Service Commission.

4 Q. And that's also the amount of equity
5 that's shown on the books and records of the company,
6 correct?

7 A. As far as the books and records of the
8 company, no -- the only information I've received
9 from Missouri-American Water Company is the
10 statements that are filed with the Missouri Public
11 Service Commission.

12 I don't even know any other entity that
13 Missouri-American Water Company files its financial
14 statements with besides us, so if Missouri-American
15 Water Company's internal financial statements are the
16 same as what is filed with Missouri Public Service
17 Commission, then I have to assume that that's
18 correct.

19 Q. And doesn't the company file with an
20 officer's signature under oath that the information
21 contained in those annual reports is true and correct
22 to the best of their knowledge, information, and
23 belief?

24 A. I'll agree with you.

25 Q. As you can understand, I'm having a

1 little problem with your term allege because it -- it
2 appears that you are challenging the accuracy of
3 these numbers that have been filed with the
4 Commission for a number of years.

5 A. No, I'm not challenging the accuracy of
6 the numbers. I'm just challenging whether or not
7 that can be considered truly common equity because of
8 all the things that are going on with this company.

9 Q. Let me get back to Schedule 22, so
10 we've established that there's a wide disparity
11 between the common equity of the parent company at
12 the consolidated level and that of the
13 Missouri-American subsidiary level, right?

14 A. Yes.

15 Q. How about Line No. 7, annual interest
16 cost, American Water Works' annual interest appears
17 to be in the neighborhood of 227 million dollars. Do
18 you see that?

19 A. Yes, I do.

20 Q. What's the comparable figure for
21 Missouri-American Water Company?

22 A. I'm going to have to rely on a response
23 from Missouri-American Water Company to give you this
24 interest cost amount, and the reason why I say I have
25 to rely on, and I hope it's all right that I qualify

1 this, I assume it is, the reason why I say that the
2 reliance on this is a concern of mine is I notice
3 that the -- the debt issuance that's allocated down
4 from American Water Capital Corporation is accosted
5 at 5.65 percent, and I had come across something in
6 the American Water's annual report, and also in the
7 DR response from Missouri-American Water Company that
8 indicated that s of the issue date of June 12th,
9 2002, that only 40 million of the aggregate amount
10 had been closed on as of that date.

11 However, within the response to
12 Missouri-American Water Company's DR 3802 from Staff,
13 there's a total amount of indicated of 56 million
14 that's accosted at 5.65 percent, I'm not sure where
15 that other 16 million -- what that cost should be
16 because it appears from reading of American Water's
17 annual report and DR responses from the company that
18 that 16 million at 5.65 percent was not indeed
19 available to be given to Missouri-American Water
20 Company, so I indicate that because I just think that
21 these interest costs need to be taken with a grain of
22 salt, but the interest cost that is indicated in
23 response to DR 3802 is sixteen million, seven hundred
24 twenty thousand, five hundred forty, which includes
25 that allocated debt issuance amount of 56 million,

1 which I'm not even sure at this point of time whether
2 5.65 percent is even the appropriate cost to assign
3 to that.

4 Q. Is that an I don't know the actual
5 interest cost of American or you believe it to
6 reasonably be the 16 million dollar figure the
7 company provided to you in response to a data
8 request?

9 A. My answer is I doubt that that's the
10 accurate number. The amount that's indicated in
11 response to DR 3802 is sixteen million, seven hundred
12 twenty thousand, five hundred forty, but like I said,
13 that 16 million over the 40 million, which was
14 actually closed on, as of June 12, 2002, I don't know
15 where they got that money from.

16 Q. In fact, you don't know what the annual
17 amount of interest company pays is, do you?

18 A. I don't have confidence in the numbers
19 that they provided to me, that's correct.

20 Q. When I asked that information in
21 response to a data request, do you recall objecting
22 on the grounds that that was unduly and unnecessarily
23 burdensome?

24 A. Once again, I think what I indicated
25 was this is information that I received from the

1 company. I have to perform discovery from the
2 company to get this information, so obviously this
3 information is in possession of the company. If I
4 have information that's in my possession, I don't ask
5 the company to provide me that information.

6 Q. The fact of the matter is you don't
7 know what interest expense is for this company,
8 correct?

9 A. I said I'm not confident in that
10 number.

11 Q. Okay. You don't know what it is?

12 A. I don't know what it is.

13 Q. Okay. As a result, you don't know what
14 interest coverages are for this company today or what
15 they would be with the projected 20 million dollar
16 rate decrease, do you?

17 A. The approximation was given on Schedule
18 22, and that's what I used as my test of
19 reasonableness.

20 Q. Which we established is American's
21 figures and not Missouri American?

22 A. We have established that.

23 Q. So you don't know what the affect will
24 be on Missouri-American, do you, sir?

25 A. No, I don't agree with that, the

1 approximation I give in Schedule 22 indicates that
2 for a triple B rated water utility is going to fall
3 within those targets shown on the triple B rating of
4 1.8 to 2.8, that these coverage ratios comfortably
5 fall within that range.

6 Q. This is the only information you have
7 in your testimony, in any one of your three
8 testimonies, that you believe demonstrates the effect
9 of your recommended returns on the interest coverages
10 of this company; is that right?

11 A. This is not the only information.

12 Q. On interest coverages, sir.

13 A. No, as far as on interest coverage, I'm
14 addressing interest coverage, as with the 696 number,
15 Ms. Ahern backed into some other numbers for what she
16 thought that the interest coverage would be for
17 Missouri-American Water Company, and based on her
18 numbers, it's actually higher than what I estimated
19 based on American Water's information.

20 Q. But apparently you're not confident in
21 anybody else's numbers because they are examining
22 Missouri-American Water Company and you're not,
23 right?

24 MR. SNODGRASS: I'm going to object to
25 that I think that's argumentative.

1 MR. ENGLAND: It probably is, I'll
2 withdraw the question.

3 JUDGE THOMPSON: Sustained. Move on,
4 please.

5 Q. (By Mr. England) I think my original
6 question, and I'm not sure I got an answer to it was
7 that the only information you have, and I'm talking
8 about you, Mr. Murray, regarding interest coverages
9 for this company are based on the data that you have
10 in Schedule 22 of your direct testimony, there's no
11 other interest coverage calculations other than that,
12 are there?

13 A. That's the analysis I have done, that's
14 correct.

15 Q. Okay. Thank you, sir.

16 MR. ENGLAND: I have no other
17 questions.

18 JUDGE THOMPSON: Thank you, Mr.
19 England.

20 MR. ENGLAND: And I need to check and
21 see what my exhibits are that are outstanding, I know
22 that I have one that I need to lay a foundation for.

23 JUDGE THOMPSON: Okay. Let's see here.
24 The support agreement you need to lay a foundation
25 for, that was offered and there was an objection and

1 we decided you were going to put a witness on to
2 prove the foundation, 100 has been offered and
3 received, 101 has been offered and received, 98 was
4 offered and received.

5 MR. ENGLAND: I think that covers them,
6 your Honor. One other matter, perhaps to shorten the
7 proceeding, Counsel reminds me that as part of my
8 objection to a portion of Mr. Murray's testimony
9 yesterday --

10 JUDGE THOMPSON: Right.

11 MR. ENGLAND: -- I thought I had
12 agreement among the parties, or at least Staff, to
13 make the support agreement part of the record. Is it
14 necessary for me to go through the -- lay the
15 foundation for that?

16 JUDGE THOMPSON: That's my memory, too,
17 as a matter of fact.

18 MR. SNODGRASS: I don't believe OPC
19 took part in that agreement.

20 MR. ENGLAND: Well, maybe I could
21 eliminate --

22 MR. SNODGRASS: They're making the
23 objection. They're the primary objector.

24 JUDGE THOMPSON: Let's go ahead and put
25 on the witness to identify the support agreement.

1 MR. ENGLAND: I'm not sure that I have
2 them here in the room right now, we may have to do
3 that later.

4 JUDGE THOMPSON: We have several days
5 left, and I'm sure he'll be here eventually or
6 everyone will be worn down at the end that the
7 objection will dissipate.

8 Okay. We're ready for questions from
9 the bench. Commissioner Murray.

10 COMMISSIONER MURRAY: Thank you, Judge.

11 QUESTIONS BY COMMISSIONER MURRAY:

12 Q. Good morning, Mr. Murray.

13 A. Good morning.

14 Q. I just have a few questions for you.
15 My first one is just a very basic question. Because
16 debt is cheaper -- well, first of all, would you
17 agree debt is cheaper than equity?

18 A. Yeah, most cases it usually is.

19 Q. And in this case it is; is that
20 correct?

21 A. Yes, it is.

22 Q. And because debt is cheaper than
23 equity, capital structure that uses less equity or
24 shows less equity would result in a lower weighted
25 cost of capital; is that right?

1 A. That's what is occurring in this case,
2 that's correct.

3 Q. And that results in a lower revenue
4 requirement overall?

5 A. That's correct.

6 Q. And the reason that you apply that
7 calculation using the consolidated structure this
8 year, as I understand it, is simply that AWCC has
9 come into the picture since the last rate case; is
10 that right?

11 A. That's what prompted the consideration.
12 There were several other issues that we looked at in
13 addition to that. It just added one more item to
14 look at to determine whether or not consolidated
15 capital structure is appropriate versus the
16 subsidiary capital structure.

17 Q. Although you keep mentioning several
18 other things that you looked at, that is, indeed, the
19 only change, is it not?

20 A. That's the only change since the last
21 rate case, that's correct.

22 Q. And then you were requested yesterday,
23 I believe, about your -- I think it was some
24 testimony that you had filed in another case related
25 to a consolidated capital structure versus a -- an

1 individual company's capital structure.

2 A. I believe that those were the UtiliCorp
3 and Southern Union company's, and they have the
4 different -- they have divisional -- it's a
5 divisional operation, so they -- they call their
6 capital structures allocated capital structures,
7 which I think this Commission is fairly familiar with
8 now after the Aquila case.

9 Q. And with regard to the testimony that
10 you made in that case, you were asked to read from
11 yesterday, and your statements about the fact that if
12 a, I believe -- well, anyway in one of those cases,
13 you said that if the regulated company had been a
14 subsidiary versus a division of the parent, then the
15 individual capital structure would have been
16 appropriate. Do you remember that?

17 A. I believe what I stated is if the -- if
18 the sub -- if it was a subsidiary that issued its own
19 debt, that, you know, that it -- it might be
20 appropriate to go with a -- with a subsidiary capital
21 structure.

22 Q. And was it not established here in
23 cross-examination that Missouri-American issues its
24 own debt?

25 A. That was established, but one of the

1 considerations that I had to look at is whether or
2 not the subsidiary actually issued all of its own
3 debt, and that's actually the point of contention
4 here.

5 This subsidiary does not issue all of
6 its own debt. American Water Capital Corporation is
7 an aggregate financing mechanism for American Water
8 Works subsidiaries; therefore, as of this point in
9 time, Missouri-American Water Company, at least in my
10 mind, because it does not go out to the public debt
11 markets and issue debt specifically in its name, that
12 things are changing for this company, and that's why
13 we had to take some of those things into
14 consideration as to whether or not a consolidated
15 capital structure should be used versus a subsidiary
16 capital structure.

17 Q. And the results of issuing the debt by
18 AWCC is that they get a cheaper rate; is that
19 correct?

20 A. They can get a cheaper rate, that is
21 the idea is of trying to aggregate the financing of
22 all their subsidiaries at the financing arm.

23 Q. You are the only -- Staff is the only
24 party in this case that is recommending a
25 consolidated capital structure; is that correct?

1 A. That's correct.

2 Q. I'd like to -- for you to look at your
3 testimony on your direct testimony on Pages 18 --
4 rather, it's the top of Page 19. You made a
5 correction in that testimony when you were first on
6 the stand yesterday.

7 A. Yes.

8 Q. Do you recall that?

9 A. Yes.

10 Q. And what you did, it appears, was take
11 out the citation, take out the support for the
12 statement, and the statement is in quotes, so who's
13 being quoted there?

14 A. If you go to the first line on --
15 actually Line 18 on Page 18 of the first paragraph,
16 excuse me, of that paragraph. It says on July 15th,
17 2003, Standard & Poors affirmed its A plus long-term
18 corporate credit rating on Thames Water PLC.
19 Standard & Poors also subcites support from its
20 parent, RWE, so these statements are from Standard &
21 Poors.

22 Q. All right. And the citation you took
23 out was from Standard & Poors, was it the fact that
24 you had cited the wrong date or the wrong document
25 from Standard & Poors? Why was the citation removed?

1 A. It's because I cited the wrong date.
2 The date of the Standard & Poors research report is
3 July 15th, 2003.

4 Q. Okay. So it's simply -- rather than
5 taking it out, wouldn't it have been better to have
6 just changed the date?

7 A. Could have done that.

8 Q. Okay. On your exhibit -- your Schedule
9 9 to your direct testimony, the amount that you show
10 -- I'll let you go there first.

11 A. I'm there.

12 Q. The amount that you show for short-term
13 debt and this is the consolidated -- or no, let's see
14 --

15 A. This is consolidated.

16 Q. Okay. Is it -- is that amount the
17 amount that short-term debt exceeds the CWIP balance?

18 A. Yes, it is.

19 Q. And -- and by the way, that was the
20 CWIP balance -- that was the short-term debt and the
21 CWIP balance were all at the --

22 A. Consolidated operations, that's
23 correct.

24 COMMISSIONER MURRAY: I think that's
25 all I have. Thank you.

1 THE WITNESS: Thank you.

2 JUDGE THOMPSON: Thank you,
3 Commissioner. Commissioner Forbis.

4 QUESTIONS BY COMMISSIONER FORBIS:

5 Q. Good morning.

6 A. Good morning.

7 Q. Just some overview questions, which
8 might tax my ability to comprehend some of these
9 things, but in this vault of material, do you have
10 any information or knowledge what other states are
11 doing with regard to ROR and ROE, the kind of numbers
12 the last year or two that they've been allowing water
13 companies in similar cases?

14 A. Other than some general knowledge, no.

15 Q. General knowledge, would your sense be
16 that it's -- that what other states are doing are
17 greater or less than what's being recommended here,
18 if you got that?

19 A. I'm really not sure.

20 Q. Okay. We've talked some about ISRS,
21 too. I don't think -- you didn't make any
22 adjustments for ISRS in your calculations, right?

23 A. No, and I didn't even address it in my
24 testimony.

25 Q. Okay. Some other witnesses in their

1 testimony have suggested that with ISRS, perhaps you
2 might want to move to, say, the lower range of -- the
3 lower end of the range, but not really change the
4 calculation. Would you see anything happening with
5 ISRS in your suggestion or just wouldn't even be a
6 part of it?

7 A. No, when you do a proxy group analysis,
8 there are all sorts of different nuances and risk
9 factors and situations going on with each and every
10 company. You can focus on one issue on all these
11 companies, but there may be a variety of issues that
12 are going on in any regulatory jurisdiction at any
13 given point in time, and our position is that's why
14 you do a proxy group analysis.

15 When you do a proxy group analysis, the
16 most important thing is the fact that all these
17 utilities are in the water utility industry, and to
18 try to get into all the specifics of what's going on
19 in, say, 50 different jurisdictions can be pretty
20 overwhelming, so if you pull a proxy group that's
21 within that industry, then we have confidence that
22 that reflects the general risk level of water utility
23 companies.

24 Q. So you wouldn't make any adjustment
25 then?

1 A. No, I'm not recommending any
2 adjustment.

3 Q. Okay. The numbers that Staff's
4 recommending, you're confident that that would be
5 sufficient to continue to spur investment in the
6 company or do you think investors might choose to go
7 elsewhere?

8 A. I'm recommending that they be able to
9 recover their cost of capital, and in my mind, that
10 is my responsibility to recommend to the Commission
11 what is the cost of capital to Missouri-American
12 Water Company and, you know, commonly understood
13 finances, if a company can recover its cost of
14 capital, then it will invest in its operations.

15 MR. SNODGRASS: Just a point of
16 clarification. Do you mean investors will invest?

17 THE WITNESS: Yes.

18 MR. SNODGRASS: I thought you said the
19 company.

20 THE WITNESS: Oh, did I? Investors,
21 I'm sorry.

22 Q. (By Commissioner Forbis) If the company
23 recovers its cost, then investors will be attracted
24 to it?

25 A. Yes, because that is the required rate

1 of return of investors.

2 Q. Okay.

3 A. Cost of capital and required rate of
4 return are synonomous.

5 Q. And when other jurisdictions make
6 similar decisions with regard to their regulated
7 utilities, that's the same argument they would use if
8 the company is recovering its cost of capital, then
9 investors will come to it. Do they build any other
10 kind of incentive in other than that?

11 A. I believe most jurisdictions are
12 looking at cost of capital analysis in determining
13 whether or not that's a fair and reasonable rate of
14 return. Of course, there may be a difference as to
15 what that cost of capital is, just like even with a
16 company in OPC here, there's differences in the
17 various jurisdictions.

18 Q. Okay.

19 COMMISSIONER FORBIS: That's all I've
20 got. Thank you.

21 THE WITNESS: Thank you.

22 JUDGE THOMPSON: Commissioner Clayton.

23 QUESTIONS BY COMMISSIONER CLAYTON:

24 Q. Good morning, Mr. Murray.

25 A. Good morning.

1 Q. As the new kid on the block, I need
2 some historical perspective, if you could help me
3 with that. How long have you been with the
4 Commission?

5 A. Three and a half years now.

6 Q. Three and a half years. Are you
7 familiar with past cases involving Missouri-American
8 Water?

9 A. I'm more familiar with their last case,
10 vaguely familiar with two or three cases prior.

11 Q. What year was the last case?

12 A. 2000.

13 Q. Okay. And before that?

14 A. I believe there was a case in 1997,
15 case in 1995, and when I say Missouri-American, I'm
16 talking specifically about Missouri-American. I know
17 St. Louis County Water was recently acquired by
18 Missouri-American.

19 Q. Okay. And the last rate case for
20 Missouri-American Water, their capital structure was
21 organized as a stand alone corporation rather than
22 the consolidated method, correct?

23 A. Yes, it was based on the subsidiary
24 structure, that's correct.

25 Q. Are you aware of what was used in the

1 '97 case?

2 A. I believe the subsidiary capital
3 structure was used in the '97 case as well.

4 Q. And the case prior to that?

5 A. I believe in the case prior to that,
6 the subsidiary capital structure was used.

7 Q. Okay. Are you familiar with the
8 capital structure of other utilities operating in the
9 state of Missouri?

10 A. Yes, I am.

11 Q. We've discussed or you all have
12 discussed the structure of MGE and its parent company
13 and it uses a consolidated capital structure,
14 correct?

15 A. We recommend a consolidated capital
16 structure, that's correct.

17 Q. What was actually Ordered by the
18 Commission?

19 A. The Commission has decided that the --
20 at least as far as the UtiliCorp case, which --

21 Q. Well, let's take -- hold on now.

22 A. I'm sorry.

23 Q. Hold on now. Let's take one at a time.
24 We started out with MGE, what did Staff recommend and
25 what did the Commission order?

1 A. With MGE, the Southern Union case, the
2 last case was settled, so the Commission didn't order
3 anything on that capital structure.

4 Q. Then what was the structure as part of
5 the Order?

6 A. I don't believe the Order addressed
7 that because it was a settled case.

8 Q. Okay. Well, what was used in
9 determining rates?

10 A. As far as the Staff's recommendation,
11 the consolidated capital structure was used in
12 determining what the --

13 Q. Okay. And it was agreed to by the
14 company?

15 A. No, no, the company normally doesn't
16 agree with the consolidated capital structure.

17 Q. And then how about in the UtiliCorp
18 case?

19 A. The UtiliCorp, I can tell you -- I
20 worked on the last UtiliCorp case, and that was also
21 settled, so there wasn't any specific comment, I
22 believe, in the Order as result of the stipulation
23 agreement, but I do know in the 1997 case in
24 UtiliCorp, that the Commission specifically Ordered
25 that the consolidated capital structure was

1 appropriate.

2 Q. How about in the case of AmerenUE, are
3 you aware?

4 A. That's a good question. AmerenUE, the
5 Staff recommended the subsidiary capital structure.
6 I think it's important to point out with AmerenUE
7 that it is an electric company and Ameren is subject
8 to PUHCA, which has limitations on leverage that can
9 occur in a parent and subsidiary level.

10 Also, it's important to point out in
11 the AmerenUE case that AmerenUE actually files its
12 own financial statements with the SCC and also that
13 AmerenUE actually has its -- it issues its own debt
14 to the public markets and has a credit rating
15 assigned to that debt that is issued to the public
16 market, so Ameren has found it important enough for
17 Ameren, because AmerenUE issues its own debt without
18 a doubt, to assign a credit rating to that debt
19 that's issued by AmerenUE.

20 Q. I want to make sure that in the
21 comparison with AmerenUE that I write down each of
22 these differences that you just referenced. I wrote
23 down that it issues its own debt, has its own credit
24 rating, restrictions on leverage with PUHCA. What
25 other items did you have?

1 A. It files its own reports with the SCC.

2 Q. Okay.

3 A. Where with American Water Works, the --
4 well, actually American Water Works, because it's a
5 requirement of RWE, doesn't even file financial
6 statements with the SCC anymore, but when it was
7 filing its reports with the SCC, there were not
8 distinctions in the subsidiary capital structures.

9 And I think another point to make is
10 with AmerenUE, when I indicate it issues its own
11 debt, it -- the reason why AmerenUE wants a credit
12 rating assigned to it is because it issues its own
13 debt to the public markets.

14 The debt investors -- the reason why
15 companies want a credit rating assigned and pay for
16 that service is because they want some outside source
17 to do a detailed analysis of their creditworthiness,
18 and this gives debt investors some confidence in what
19 they're investing in as far as if they decide to loan
20 proceeds to that entity.

21 Q. In the prior rate case, did
22 Missouri-American Water issue its own debt? Did it
23 have its own credit rating, did it -- I guess it
24 wouldn't have any PUHCA restrictions, did it file its
25 own reports in prior cases?

1 A. With prior cases with the
2 Missouri-American Water Company, it -- when I say
3 issued its own debt, and that's been a point of
4 contention here, when I say it truly issued its own
5 debt, it issued its debt, actually through private
6 placements and through EI ERA, but it was to some
7 third party, and it did not have a credit rating
8 assigned to it.

9 The only entity that has a credit
10 rating assigned to it, except for maybe there still
11 may be some credit ratings assigned to New Jersey
12 American or Pennsylvania American, but the only
13 entity that has a credit rating assigned to it with
14 American Water Works is AWCC, because AWCC is the
15 entity that is actually issuing the debt to third
16 parties, and these third parties are relying on S&P's
17 analysis of --

18 Q. Well, I am -- you've confused me. Let
19 me ask these questions one at a time. In the last
20 rate case, did Missouri-American Water have a credit
21 rating, have its own credit rating?

22 A. No.

23 Q. Okay. So that hasn't changed since the
24 last case, correct?

25 A. No.

1 Q. Did it have third-party debt -- did
2 Missouri-American Water have third-party debt in the
3 last rate case?
4 A. Yes.
5 Q. Does it have third-party debt now?
6 A. It has some, but like I said, it has
7 some that is not third-party debt.
8 Q. So some is third party, some is with
9 AWCC?
10 A. That's correct.
11 Q. Okay. Did Missouri-American file its
12 own reports with the SCC like Ameren in the last rate
13 case?
14 A. No.
15 Q. Okay. Are there any other differences
16 with the Ameren case that you can identify for me?
17 A. I think we've touched on the main
18 differences.
19 Q. Okay. Your testimony has included, so
20 far the last couple of days, that what spurred Staff
21 to change its position on this capital structure was
22 the creation or the existence of AWCC, and that
23 you've looked at other considerations other than that
24 in making this recommendation to the Commission. Is
25 that an accurate statement?

1 A. That's accurate.

2 Q. Okay. Other than the existence of AWCC

3 and the existence of some debt between

4 Missouri-American Water and AWCC, what other

5 considerations have you looked at?

6 A. Well, I've looked at --

7 Q. And I'd like you to list these off one

8 at a time so I can write them down. You speak very

9 quickly, so.

10 A. I'm sorry, I apologize for that. I am

11 going to go ahead and refer to surrebuttal testimony.

12 Q. Uh-huh.

13 A. Since -- if I speak too quickly, that

14 way you have something specifically to refer to.

15 Q. Rebuttal or surrebuttal?

16 A. Surrebuttal.

17 Q. This will be fine. I've been through

18 this testimony several times, and it doesn't do me

19 any good, so why don't we -- tell me where you are

20 and on what page.

21 A. Okay. I go ahead and summarize all the

22 considerations that we looked at in determining

23 consolidated capital structure. On Page 20 of my

24 surrebuttal testimony, it starts with Line 8. Okay?

25 Q. Uh-huh.

1 A. And as I point out, Ms. Ahern, who is
2 the company witness in this case, had identified
3 three considerations in David C. Parcell's book, The
4 Cost of Capital Practitioner's Guide. Let me just
5 give you a little incite on that book. That book, as
6 it's been pointed out, is supposed to be objective
7 and not advocate any specific positions as far as
8 what a Commission or Staff or rate of return witness
9 should do. It indicates specific considerations that
10 may come into play in determining what an appropriate
11 recommendation is.

12 Q. Is Mr. Parcel a witness in this case?

13 A. No, he's not.

14 Q. Will he be testifying in this case?

15 A. No, he won't.

16 Q. Okay. Let's focus on what
17 considerations you use rather than what's in a book,
18 so let's go through, if you don't mind, go through
19 these considerations here.

20 A. Okay. Well, I mean, the considerations
21 are based on those four items that I mentioned,
22 whether -- as far as the double leverage, whether the
23 subsidiary issues its own -- all of its own debt,
24 whether there's an independent capital structure,
25 whether or not the parent company is in the same

1 operations as Missouri-American Water Company.

2 As far as considerations of my own
3 specifically, these are -- I developed my
4 considerations based on or my recommendation based on
5 those considerations, based on my own thoughts and my
6 boss's thoughts when we looked at the circumstances
7 of American Water, but another thing that we looked
8 at, as was pointed out by Mr. England earlier, is on
9 Schedule 2 -- 1-2 attached to my surrebuttal
10 testimony, I show the average capital structures for
11 American Water and Missouri-American Water Company --

12 Q. Which schedule was that?

13 A. Schedule 1-2.

14 Q. Okay.

15 A. And I show the average capital
16 structures from 1990 through 2002 for both American
17 Water and Missouri-American Water Company, and the
18 reason why I attached that -- the schedule is to
19 inform the Commission as to what the mix of capital
20 has been at Missouri-American and American Water and
21 the reason why I think it's important to point out
22 the mix of capital that has, you know, that has been
23 maintained at American Water is because American
24 Water -- its predominant operations are water
25 utility, regulated water utility distribution

1 operations, and that's important because we've talked
2 about the double leverage issue, that debt can be --
3 debt financing can be used to purchase equity in
4 Missouri-American.

5 Well, that allows for a higher equity
6 ratio. With -- when you look at the consolidated
7 capital structure of American Water, you see that
8 American Water, on a consolidated basis, has
9 determined that an average equity ratio of 36.7
10 percent, preferred stock of 3.02 percent, and a
11 long-term debt ratio of 60.27 percent is the
12 appropriate mix of capital to use in financing all of
13 its -- in all of its water utility subsidiaries, and
14 the reason why that's important is because every
15 company is constantly trying to determine what is the
16 appropriate mix of capital to be able to obtain the
17 lowest cost of capital, and my opinion is if you use
18 Missouri-American Water Company's capital structure,
19 which includes the double leverage and now these debt
20 allocated debt financings from American Water Capital
21 Corporation, that doesn't truly reflect how American
22 Water thinks -- or what American Water thinks is the
23 appropriate mix of capital for financing water
24 utility operations.

25 And then also, after I talked about

1 that, I did mention --

2 Q. Is this list inclusive to determine
3 that a company is -- to find that we're going to use
4 a consolidated capital structure, do each of these
5 four points on Mr. Parcell's list, is it an and or is
6 it or on any of them or is it any mix of them? Do
7 you have to meet all four tests to use the
8 consolidated capital structure?

9 A. It doesn't specify that all four tests
10 need to be met. It just lists items of
11 consideration, and that is the entire list of the
12 items of consideration, all four of those listed
13 there, that are listed in his textbook.

14 Q. Would you agree that on Item No. 1 is
15 not met in this case?

16 A. Actually, no, I don't agree that that's
17 -- I mean, I think that that lends support for
18 consolidated capital structure, and once again, this
19 gets into some of the disagreements we've had with
20 the company.

21 Q. Well, let's ask the question. Does
22 this subsidiary obtain all of its capital from its
23 parent or issues its own debt in preferred stock?
24 Does it obtain all of its capital from its parent?

25 A. No, it does not.

1 Q. Okay. So it doesn't meet that test.

2 A. The first part of that test, that's

3 correct.

4 Q. It does issue its own debt?

5 A. Some of its own debt.

6 Q. Okay. Well, it doesn't --

7 A. But it doesn't say -- or does it issue

8 all of its own debt or some of its own debt. In that

9 first part when it says whether a subsidiary utility

10 obtains all of its capital from its parent, that

11 includes equity and debt, and then it goes on to a

12 second part and indicates or does it issue its own

13 debt in preferred stock, so my reading of that is the

14 first part indicates if the subsidiary obtains all of

15 its capital, which includes common equity and debt,

16 then there really shouldn't be much question as to

17 whether or not to use the consolidated capital

18 structure, but then it goes on to say but if it

19 issues its own debt, then -- then it's receiving part

20 of its financing on its own, which is its debt

21 financing, but with Missouri-American Water Company,

22 it's issuing some of its own debt, not all of its own

23 debt, and actually, the company has come out and the

24 annual report and interviews and DR responses that

25 indicate that American Water Capital Corporation will

1 be the primary source of financing for its subsidiary
2 on a going-forward basis.

3 Q. On Item No. 2, did we establish yes or
4 no whether the parent guarantees any of the
5 securities issued by the subsidiary?

6 A. Again, that's a, I think, a point of
7 disagreement. That hasn't been established in my
8 mind. Okay. Let me just -- there was a -- there was
9 discussion yesterday about the internal loan
10 documents that Missouri-American Water Company has
11 with AWCC, and the discussion yesterday was whether
12 or not that internal loan document indicated if AWCC
13 guaranteed the debt that is, you know, given to the
14 subsidiary, and the reason why that was brought up is
15 because American Water Works, there's three entities
16 here, there's American Water Works, there's AWCC, and
17 then there's Missouri-American Water Company. AWCC
18 is wholly owned by American Water Works.

19 The discussion yesterday had to do with
20 whether or not AWCC directly guarantees the debt to
21 Missouri-American Water Company t-- hat AWCC provides
22 to Missouri-American Water Company. The example I
23 can think of is if you throw AWCC out of the picture
24 and American Water Works is the actual entity that is
25 doing the consolidated debt financing for this

1 company and for its subsidiaries, once American Water
2 Works goes out and procures this -- issues debt in
3 capital markets and receives this debt, and then on
4 an aggregate basis and then allocates it down through
5 internal loan documents, they make it official
6 internal loan documents for this, there is really no
7 need for American Water Works to guarantee debt to
8 its -- that's allocated down to its subsidiaries.
9 It's, again, to a lender guaranteeing the money it's
10 loaning to the borrower. It doesn't make sense. Why
11 would you guarantee a loan that you give to your own
12 subsidiary.

13 Q. Let me ask the question this way.
14 Regarding Missouri-American's third-party debt, it's
15 debt to entities outside of AWCC, do you have proof
16 that the parent guarantees that debt?

17 A. The AWCC debt?

18 Q. The third-party debt.

19 A. The third-party debt of
20 Missouri-American Water Company? Can you repeat the
21 question? I'm sorry.

22 Q. Yes, I'll repeat the question.
23 Regarding third-party debt of Missouri-American
24 Water, do you have proof that the parent company,
25 American Water Works, guarantees any of that

1 third-party debt?

2 A. No, there's no proof of that.

3 Q. Okay. So then Item No. 2 isn't met?

4 A. I don't agree with that, because it's
5 -- there's -- when Parcell says guarantees in here,
6 he doesn't -- he doesn't go out -- he doesn't come
7 out and give a -- he doesn't put into context as far
8 as whether or not it's a legal guarantee.

9 The whole idea of that is -- let's say,
10 for instance, Missouri-American Water Company issued
11 debt to the public market and American Water Works
12 guaranteed that debt. The idea there is that whoever
13 is loaning that money to Missouri-American Water
14 Company, and then there's that legal guarantee given
15 by American Water Works for that debt, the creditors
16 that loan that money are going to be concerned with
17 the American Water Works' consolidated financial
18 situation, their financial health, and my point here
19 is when AWCC issues the debt on an aggregate basis,
20 now while there may not be a legal --

21 Q. Yeah, but I'm not talking about the
22 AWCC debt, you keep going back to that, and I'm not
23 talking about that debt. We've already discussed and
24 I think you've agreed that there is AWCC debt and
25 there's outside third-party debt that American Water

1 had -- or Missouri-American Water has, correct?

2 A. Correct.

3 Q. So let's not talk about AWCC. Let's

4 talk about the third-party debt. Has the parent

5 company guaranteed that third-party debt on behalf of

6 Missouri-American Water?

7 A. The answer to that is no.

8 Q. Okay. What other definition of

9 guarantee is there that I'm missing as part of this

10 Item No. 2?

11 A. That's an interesting question because

12 American Water Works, itself, in its annual report to

13 its shareholders indicates that American Water fully

14 and unconditionally guarantees the debt of AWCC;

15 however, they want to dispute with me that no, that's

16 not their intention, they're not --

17 Q. That's AWCC, that has nothing to do

18 with my question, doesn't it? I mean, we're talking

19 about the third-party debt excluding AWCC, correct?

20 A. That's correct.

21 Q. So what you're talking about is the

22 other type of debt. It has nothing to do with Item

23 No. 2 here.

24 A. I disagree, it has everything to do

25 with Item No. 2 because of the fact that AWCC issues

1 the debt, the creditors are concerned with
2 consolidated operations of American Water Works,
3 which is the same thing that would occur if
4 Missouri-American Water Company issued the debt and
5 that was guaranteed by American Water Works, the same
6 thing would occur. The creditors would be concerned
7 about the consolidated operations of American Water
8 Works. That's my point from a financial
9 perspectives -- from financial perspective, creditors
10 are concerned about the consolidated operations if
11 there is a legal guarantee or if AWCC issues that
12 debt. That's the distinction I'm trying to draw.

13 I'm not a legal person. I'm a
14 financial person. I'm trying to relate what
15 creditors will be concerned about in both of these
16 situations, and I think that's what is -- what needs
17 to be focused on here.

18 Q. Okay. How about Item No. 3, tell me
19 how that one is satisfied.

20 A. Okay. As far as whether the
21 subsidiary's capital structure is independent of its
22 parent, we've had some, you know, extensive
23 discussion on double leverage and Parcell
24 specifically; i.e., that is existence of double
25 leverage.

1 The situation here is that the
2 subsidiary capital structure issues debt, the parent
3 company issues debt, the parent company invests in
4 the equity of the subsidiary; therefore, you really
5 don't know what type of financing that parent company
6 is using to invest in the equity of the -- of the
7 subsidiary; therefore, that draws into -- that calls
8 into question whether or not you can truly consider
9 the equity at that subsidiary level through equity
10 financing, and so that's why there's a question as of
11 independency.

12 And then also as I indicated with --
13 since the creation of American Water Capital
14 Corporation, there are allocations of debt financings
15 that are being given to the subsidiaries, and as I
16 pointed out earlier, it's not even clear if the full
17 5.65 percent, 56 million that was allocated down to
18 Missouri-American Water Company was even available to
19 be allocated down at that 5.65 percent.

20 There's 16 million missing, so what my
21 point is is that the independency, the ability to
22 determine whether or not this is their true capital
23 structure, is getting cloudier and cloudier.

24 Q. Yesterday, there was an exhibit, and I
25 was looking for the exhibit that, I think, was

1 offered by -- by another quote-unquote expert in the
2 field saying that the existence of double leverage is
3 not a reason to go to the consolidated capital
4 structure. Do you recall that?

5 A. I recall that.

6 Q. So there's a disagreement in the field
7 among experts?

8 A. Obviously. They are quite often
9 opposing parties in the same cases that they file
10 testimony against each other.

11 Q. And neither one of them are subject to
12 cross-examination?

13 A. Not at this point, no.

14 Q. Okay. Is American Water Works
15 diversified into non-utility operations?

16 A. I wouldn't -- they have non-regulated
17 water utility operations. I wouldn't classify them
18 as a diversified company.

19 Q. Okay. But they do have non-utility
20 operations?

21 A. Yeah, they have non-regulated utility
22 operations.

23 Q. Let me move on beyond this list, which
24 I was hoping to get through faster and I apologize
25 for taking so long on those. When determining a

1 capital structure in this case, is this question a
2 financial question or is it a management question?

3 A. I am a rate of return witness, so to
4 me, it's definitely a financial question.

5 Q. So would it make any difference at
6 different levels of debt that would be in-house or
7 with third parties or would it simply be the
8 existence of one dollar lent by AWCC to the
9 subsidiary, and that would be sufficient to use the
10 consolidated capital structure or is it a matter of
11 weighing the ratio between the two by
12 Missouri-Americans?

13 A. I'm sorry, I'm not sure I understand
14 your question.

15 Q. Does -- if, for example, and this is a
16 -- this is an example that has no basis in reality,
17 but if we were to assume that Missouri-American Water
18 had one dollar in debt issued to AWCC, would that be
19 sufficient to use the consolidated capital structure
20 or does there need to be a significant amount or a
21 significant ratio of its overall debt?

22 A. It depends on, like I said, the intent
23 of the company. It's been, you know, repeated
24 several times in various documents that the intent of
25 AWCC is to be the primary source of debt financing to

1 Missouri-American Water Company.

2 Q. Do you know the ratio of debt to AWCC
3 versus debt to third parties by Missouri-American?

4 A. It's right around 20 percent.

5 Q. Twenty percent to AWCC?

6 A. It's -- the AWCC debt that represents
7 the debt that's at Missouri-American Water Company is
8 approximately 20 percent.

9 Q. Okay. So one-fifth of its debt is to
10 the, basically, the financing arm --

11 A. That's correct.

12 Q. -- of American Water Works? So you're
13 saying 20 percent is sufficient to use the
14 consolidated capital structure?

15 A. In a combination with the other factors
16 that I considered, yes.

17 Q. Okay. Did you consider any other
18 factors than the four items we discussed earlier?

19 A. We discussed this item before we
20 discussed those four items was the fact that
21 consolidated capital structure shows that it's more
22 leveraged versus its subsidiary capital structure and
23 then --

24 Q. Does it make a difference? I believe
25 there was some testimony, and I know that there's

1 some testimony regarding the management of cash of
2 Missouri-American Water.

3 A. That draws into, like I said, that kind
4 of begs the question as far as what -- when you have
5 all this money coming in and out of a financing arm,
6 with the cash management, you have the disbursement
7 and receipt functions going on at AWCC, that all this
8 -- all this -- all these funds become commingled, if
9 you will, and that's the whole idea behind a treasury
10 is the treasury can receive debt financings, can
11 receive payments of short-term debt from -- whether
12 it be divisions or subsidiaries.

13 Q. So shared services in that nature would
14 be sufficient to use a consolidated capital
15 structure?

16 A. In consideration with all the other
17 considerations, that's something that we looked at,
18 yes.

19 Q. Okay. Does it make any difference if
20 the subsidiary corporation -- if it were to
21 experience financial difficulty, do the -- at the
22 subsidiary corporate level, does it make a difference
23 if -- for example, if you would have a default at the
24 subsidiary level, the treatment of the subsidiary
25 corporation versus treatment of the parent

1 corporation? I may not have phrased that very well.

2 A. They would be in default. There is an
3 internal loan document as far as what American Water
4 Works would do as a result of that default, I don't
5 know. There are internal loan documents. There are
6 documents, and there -- then there's also what a
7 corporation I know will do.

8 Q. Well, if you had a default by
9 Missouri-American on a third-party debt, would the
10 parent company be on the hook for that debt in the
11 event of default?

12 A. No, they don't guarantee any of that
13 debt.

14 Q. Okay. I asked you whether you thought
15 it was a financial question or management question.
16 Does control of the subsidiary corporation play a
17 part in your recommendation, or in your opinion, does
18 it play a part in which capital structure that is
19 used?

20 A. Can you clarify what type of control?

21 Q. Management control.

22 A. Management of just the operations or?

23 Q. General operations management, does
24 that play a part?

25 A. General operations management, no.

1 Q. It would not, so having a Board of
2 Directors that is made up of the officers of the
3 parent company would not play a role --

4 A. No.

5 Q. -- in that? Okay. Stock ownership of
6 the actual company being -- well, that was --

7 A. No.

8 COMMISSIONER CLAYTON: I don't believe
9 I have any further questions. Thank you.

10 THE WITNESS: Thank you.

11 JUDGE THOMPSON: Thank you,
12 Commissioner. We're at the point where we need to
13 take a break for the Reporter, so we'll take five
14 minutes and then return.

15 (A BREAK WAS HAD.)

16 QUESTIONS BY JUDGE THOMPSON:

17 Q. Good morning, Mr. Murray.

18 A. Good morning.

19 Q. I have some questions for you, which
20 I'll attempt to run through quickly. First of all,
21 let me make sure that I understand the ratios in the
22 capital structure that you recommend the Commission
23 use, which I think have been updated since your
24 direct testimony was filed. It's my understanding
25 that you are advocating 41.25 percent long-term debt;

1 is that correct?

2 A. Yes.

3 Q. Twenty-one point zero eight percent

4 preferred equity?

5 A. Yes.

6 Q. Two point three nine percent short-term

7 debt?

8 A. Yes.

9 Q. Thirty-five point two eight percent

10 common equity?

11 A. Yes.

12 Q. With respect to the long-term debt,

13 what is the cost that you are proposing?

14 A. Actually, right next to that ratio, I

15 assume you're looking at the same schedule, it's 5.95

16 percent.

17 Q. Actually, I'm looking at my notes from

18 yesterday.

19 A. It's 5.95 percent.

20 Q. And is that referred to as an embedded

21 cost?

22 A. Yes.

23 Q. And what does the word embedded mean in

24 that context?

25 A. Embedded cost means that as far as the

1 outstanding debt issuances, it's not -- it does not
2 only just include the interest rate associated with
3 that debt, it includes the cost of the issuances of
4 that debt, any premiums, discounts, and those --
5 those amount are deducted from the net proceeds and
6 because those are all historical costs, those are
7 embedded into the net proceeds of the debt issuances
8 to determine what an embedded cost of debt is.

9 Q. Okay. And with respect to the
10 preferred equity, what is the embedded cost that you
11 advocate?

12 A. The embedded cost is 5.94 percent.

13 Q. And with respect to short-term debt,
14 what is the preferred -- excuse me, the embedded
15 cost?

16 A. One point nine zero percent.

17 Q. Okay. And you are presently advocating
18 a return on common equity, as I understand it,
19 between 8.26 to 9.26; is that correct?

20 A. That's correct.

21 Q. Okay. And in all cases, all the
22 numbers we're talking about, the ratios and the
23 costs, this is all based on American Water Works'
24 consolidated; is that correct?

25 A. In my analysis, that's correct.

1 Q. In your analysis. Very well. Now, I
2 know that there is a dispute among the parties as to
3 whether the figures you advocate should be used. Is
4 there a dispute among the parties, as far as you
5 know, as to whether your figures are accurate insofar
6 as they represent American Water Works' consolidated?

7 A. I have not heard from any of the
8 parties that they are inaccurate.

9 Q. So whether or not we use them is a
10 matter of dispute, but no one is saying that you
11 calculated them wrong or that you picked them from
12 the wrong time period or anything like that?

13 A. I haven't seen any testimony to that
14 affect.

15 Q. Very well. Now, do you have any idea,
16 and I know this is a legal question, but do you have
17 any idea whether it is lawful for the Commission to
18 use AWW's consolidated capital structure as opposed
19 to Missouri-American's?

20 A. I would believe it's lawful because,
21 and I don't know the case in detail, but there is a
22 case back in 1985 that I came across in some of our
23 files that actually was -- it went to Appellate
24 Court, I believe, that upheld the lawfulness of using
25 a consolidated capital structure.

1 Q. Are you able to give me the citation to
2 that?

3 MR. SNODGRASS: I'll be glad to provide
4 that, I have that right upstairs.

5 JUDGE THOMPSON: Okay. Great. That
6 would be fine. I would appreciate having that.

7 Q. (By Judge Thompson) And I believe you
8 testified that MAWC does not have a credit rating.

9 A. That's correct.

10 Q. Okay. Now, yesterday it was brought
11 out that you had given similar testimony with respect
12 to other rate cases each of which happened to involve
13 a division operating in Missouri; is that correct,
14 Southern Union Company operating in Missouri as --

15 A. MGE.

16 Q. As MGE, thank you; and UtiliCorp
17 operating in Missouri as Missouri Public Service,
18 correct?

19 A. Yes.

20 Q. Do you know can a corporate division
21 have a stand alone capital structure?

22 A. We don't think so.

23 Q. It's simply the same corporation, isn't
24 it?

25 A. Exactly.

1 Q. Okay. And as I understand the
2 rationale that underlies your suggestion or your
3 position that the commission should use AWW's
4 consolidated capital structure, tell me if I'm right
5 or wrong. As I understand your rationale, the basic
6 rationale is that you simply cannot be confident that
7 the capital structure represented for
8 Missouri-American and the cost of the elements of
9 that capital structure are, in fact, true or
10 accurate?

11 A. I'm not confident that represents the
12 true cost of capital to Missouri-American Water
13 Company.

14 JUDGE THOMPSON: Thank you very much,
15 that's all the questions I had.

16 Other questions from the bench? Okay.
17 Let's move on, then, to Recross based on questions
18 from the bench, and Ms. Langeneckert is not here with
19 us today, so Mr. Zobrist, you're first up.

20 MR. ZOBRIST: No questions.

21 JUDGE THOMPSON: Thank you.

22 Ms. O'Neill.

23 MS. O'NEILL: Thank you.

24 ///

25 ///

1
2
3
4
5
6
7
8
9
10
11
12
13
14
15
16
17
18
19
20
21
22
23
24
25

FURTHER RECROSS-EXAMINATION

QUESTIONS BY MS. O'NEILL:

Q. Mr. Murray, I just want to clarify a couple of things that I think you -- couple of statements that I think you made in response to some questions from the bench.

You testified that you would not recommend to adjust American Water Works' consolidated capital structure to recognize the ISRS; is that correct?

A. That's correct.

Q. And when you did your financial analysis in this case, you focused on American Water Works as opposed to Missouri-American Water Company, right?

A. When I did my financial analysis, I was focused on Missouri-American Water Company, I used a proxy group of companies to determine what I thought was a reasonable cost of equity to be applied to Missouri-American Water Company. As far as the capital structure information, I did focus on American Water Works.

Q. And you did not, as part of your analysis, consider whether the ISRS reduces Missouri's American business risk as a general

1 matter. Is that fair to say?

2 A. I didn't take that into specific
3 consideration.

4 Q. And have you had participated in any
5 analysis of ISRS as it relates to business risk for
6 Missouri-American for the Staff in this or any other
7 case?

8 A. No.

9 Q. So while you may have an opinion, it's
10 based on -- it's not based on financial analysis
11 you've done in connection with this case?

12 A. With specific ISRS, I have not done any
13 specific financial analysis.

14 Q. Okay. Now, you also made a comment,
15 and I think it was when you were talking to
16 Commissioner Forbis, but it might have been
17 Commissioner Murray, referring to a required rate of
18 return, you used that phrase, and I just want to
19 clarify, you were discussing what investors expect
20 when they're looking at the cost of making a decision
21 whether or not to invest in a company; is that right?

22 A. Investors have a required rate of
23 return, sometimes investors may expect a return to be
24 higher than that required, but as far as the cost of
25 capital, that's what -- that's why some investors

1 think they know more than the market, because they
2 feel like the company can earn more than what, you
3 know, what they'll require, but that is the baseline
4 consideration what a fair rate of return would be.

5 Q. Okay. But when you use that phrase
6 required rate of return, you're not suggesting that
7 this Commission sets a required rate of return in a
8 rate case, they authorize an opportunity to earn a
9 rate of return?

10 A. Exactly.

11 Q. Oh, okay. That was the clarification I
12 was wondering about. Thank you.

13 MS. O'NEILL: No further questions.

14 JUDGE THOMPSON: Let's see. I'm sorry,
15 I was somewhere else. Mr. England, I believe it's
16 your turn.

17 MR. ENGLAND: Thank you.

18 FURTHER RECROSS-EXAMINATION

19 QUESTIONS BY MR. ENGLAND:

20 Q. Hopefully just a few brief questions to
21 follow-up, I think, on some questions from
22 Commissioner Clayton. First of all, you were
23 discussing prior rate cases involving
24 Missouri-American, and I think Commissioner Clayton
25 asked about the 2000, the '97, and prior to the '97

1 rate case, and your recollection was that the stand
2 alone capital structure was used in each of those
3 three cases, wasn't it?

4 A. Yes.

5 Q. Would you agree with me that, in fact,
6 in the '95 case, which proceeded the '97 case, Case
7 No. WR-95-205, the Commission specifically rejected
8 both the notion of double leverage and consolidated
9 capital structure in using the company's stand alone
10 capital structure?

11 A. They rejected a double leverage
12 adjustment, which is not the same thing as
13 consolidated capital structure recommended by Staff,
14 and then they did reject the consolidated capital
15 structure approach that was recommended, I believe,
16 by an intervenor.

17 Q. Correct, both of those were rejected,
18 though, in that case?

19 A. They were.

20 Q. Okay. And then I was interested in a
21 response you made to Commissioner Clayton, something
22 to the affect that you were concerned or thought it
23 was important to know where American Water Works
24 obtained its capital. Do you recall that line of
25 question and answering, or at least that answer?

1 A. I don't know that I said I was
2 concerned as far as American -- where American Water
3 obtained its cost of capital, or excuse me, its
4 capital. I think I just observed that they have
5 various sources of capital available to them.

6 Q. And what -- of what significance is
7 that for purposes of your determination of an
8 appropriate return on equity for Missouri-American
9 Water Company?

10 A. It has to do with the capital structure
11 as far as what is appropriate. I think what we were
12 discussing had to do with the double leverage issue,
13 the fact that American Water has debt at its level,
14 Missouri-American Water Company has debt at its
15 level, and American Water buys equity, purchases
16 equity, or makes equity infusions into
17 Missouri-American Water Company, which the source of
18 the capital to do that is from the parent company.

19 Q. Is the parent company's cost of capital
20 significant to you in your determination of the
21 appropriate return on equity for the subsidiary
22 operating company?

23 A. Yes, it is.

24 Q. Okay. Well, let me ask you a
25 hypothetical. Let's assume that I win Powerball,

1 which by the way --

2 A. That's a big assumption.

3 Q. I know. One can always hope.

4 JUDGE THOMPSON: You're not going to
5 win the Powerball, Trip, because I'm winning it.

6 Q. (By Mr. England) And it just so happens
7 to be up to a hundred million, for purposes of my
8 hypothetical, and I win that money, would you agree
9 with me that my cost is pretty much zero in that
10 hundred million? I haven't had to go out and borrow
11 it, I haven't taken it out of any other investment
12 stream, it's a windfall, my cost is zero, isn't it?

13 A. It depends on what you do with that
14 money. There's an opportunity cost once you receive
15 that money.

16 Q. Well, receiving it costs me nothing
17 other than the cost of the Powerball ticket, right?

18 A. Yes.

19 Q. Okay. Now, I want to take that money,
20 and for some unknown reason, I want to buy
21 Missouri-American Water Company, and for an equally
22 unknown reason, American decides to sell it to me for
23 a hundred million dollars. What's
24 Missouri-American's cost of equity? Is it zero
25 because that's the cost to me as a new owner or is it

1 something else?

2 MR. SNODGRASS: Judge, I'm going to
3 object to that question. I don't understand the
4 relevance of the question in this case.

5 JUDGE THOMPSON: Read back the
6 question, please.

7 (THE PENDING QUESTION WAS READ BACK BY
8 THE COURT REPORTER.)

9 JUDGE THOMPSON: I'll allow the
10 question, objection overruled.

11 THE WITNESS: Obviously, there's risk
12 involved with getting, you know, purchasing any
13 operation. The whole idea of the cost of capital is
14 that you look at what those risks are and the
15 opportunity cost of capital, and you indicate that
16 you received these funds, you know, for free, and
17 there's going to be different things that you can do
18 with that money besides invest in Missouri-American
19 Water Company, and so the cost, you will expect a
20 return with that, which is considered a cost of
21 capital, you will expect a return on that investment
22 that you make.

23 Q. Commence --

24 A. So I wouldn't -- if you invested in
25 Missouri-American Water Company with your hundred

1 million dollars that you assumed to win, then I would
2 not recommend a zero percent return for you.

3 Q. Would you agree with this statement
4 that's in Dr. Morin's Cost of Capital book, Chapter
5 20, Page 476, marked as Exhibit 101, at the very top
6 of the page, second line, Dr. Morin states financial
7 theory clearly establishes that the cost of equity is
8 the risk-adjusted opportunity cost to the investors
9 and not the cost of specific capital sources employed
10 by investors. Do you agree or disagree with that
11 statement?

12 A. I agree with that statement.

13 Q. Okay. Fine.

14 A. I agree with that statement as long as
15 the appropriate mix of capital is appropriate for the
16 operations that -- that are being used to invest in
17 that operation.

18 Q. It's not -- as long as you agree with
19 it, then it's not really important where American
20 gets its capital, correct?

21 A. The capital structure is important for
22 what is an appropriate rate of return.

23 MR. ENGLAND: I have no further
24 questions. Thank you.

25 JUDGE THOMPSON: Thank you, Mr.

1 England. Let's see, I think Redirect, Mr. Snodgrass.

2 MR. SNODGRASS: All right. That you,
3 Judge.

4 FURTHER REDIRECT EXAMINATION

5 QUESTIONS BY MR. SNODGRASS:

6 Q. I haven't talked to you in a while,
7 have I, Mr. Murray?

8 A. I think it's been a few hours.

9 Q. Now, in response to some questioning by
10 Mr. England and others regarding the financial
11 relationship between American Water Works and AWWC,
12 Mr. England asked you about the various relationships
13 between AWW and its subsidiaries.

14 A. Yes.

15 Q. What documents, if any, have you
16 consulted to obtain an understanding of the
17 relationship between American Water Works and AWCC?

18 A. The documents that I've seen as far as
19 the relationship between American Water Works and
20 AWCC are the information that was provided in
21 response to -- or that was in the application of
22 WF-2002-1096; however, most of those documents really
23 dealt with the relationship Missouri-American Water
24 Company had with AWCC, but it did describe generally
25 the support agreement that American Water Works has

1 with AWCC.

2 Q. Did you have occasion to consult the
3 annual report of American Water?

4 A. Yes, I did.

5 Q. May I approach the Court Reporter.

6 JUDGE THOMPSON: You may. I'd like to
7 have this exhibit marked, please.

8 (EXHIBIT NO. 102 WAS MARKED FOR
9 IDENTIFICATION BY THE COURT REPORTER.)

10 Q. (By Mr. Snodgrass) Mr. Murray, I'm
11 showing you what's been marked Staff's Exhibit 102,
12 do you recognize that exhibit?

13 A. Yes, I do.

14 Q. What is it?

15 A. It's American Water's 2002 Operational
16 and Financial Report Management Discussion and
17 Analysis, in essence, their annual report.

18 Q. Did you review that document?

19 A. Yes, I did.

20 Q. Directing your attention to Page 26 of
21 that document.

22 A. Yes.

23 Q. Note 15.

24 A. Yes.

25 Q. Would you read the first paragraph note

1 into the record, please?

2 A. In June 2000, the company completed the
3 formation of a new wholly-owned subsidiary, American
4 Water Capital Corporation, parenthesis AWCC, a
5 special corporation that serves as the primary
6 funding vehicle for American Water Works Company and
7 its regulated subsidiaries. American Water Works has
8 fully and unconditionally guaranteed the securities
9 of AWCC.

10 Q. Now, Mr. Murray, how would you
11 characterize or interpret the phrase in that
12 paragraph that AWCC serves as the primary funding
13 vehicle for American Water Works Company?

14 MR. ENGLAND: Objection, your Honor,
15 this witness is qualified to interpret the statements
16 of another party.

17 JUDGE THOMPSON: You have to use the --
18 do you have the microphone there?

19 MR. ENGLAND: No, I'm sorry, I don't
20 have it on.

21 JUDGE THOMPSON: Could you repeat it so
22 that I could hear it?

23 MR. ENGLAND: Yeah, I think he's asking
24 the witness to state what company believes it was
25 saying in this annual report, and I don't think he's

1 qualified to do that.

2 MR. SNODGRASS: That's incorrect, I'm
3 asking for his interpretation of what that statement
4 means.

5 MR. ENGLAND: I also find this line of
6 questioning curious, since the actual document that's
7 at issue, Staff has objected to its admission into
8 evidence, but continues to nip around the edges with
9 its own opinion of a document it's never seen until
10 today.

11 JUDGE THOMPSON: Well, I think there's
12 been ample testimony that Mr. Murray relied upon this
13 statement in this document in preparing and giving
14 his expert testimony in this proceeding, and
15 consequently, I'm going to overrule the objection and
16 allow this to come in for whatever it's worth.

17 Please proceed.

18 Q. Do you want me to repeat the question,
19 Mr. Murray?

20 A. Yes.

21 Q. What is your interpretation in the
22 phrase in that paragraph that AWCC serves as the
23 primary funding vehicle for American Water Works
24 Company and its regulated subsidiaries?

25 A. Primary would mean, to me, that they

1 are going to provide -- it's going to be the main
2 source of debt financing going forward for its
3 subsidiaries.

4 Q. All right. I'd like to ask you, sir,
5 directing your memory back as you were preparing your
6 testimony, what other financial information did you
7 review regarding the relationship between AWW and
8 AWCC? Did you review data requests from the company?

9 A. Yes, I did.

10 Q. Some of those data requests, actually,
11 made the -- the relationship even more confusing to
12 me because of the fact that I believe it was in DR
13 3811 --

14 Q. Mr. Murray, I'm going to get to that DR
15 in a moment.

16 A. Okay. I'm sorry.

17 Q. Did you receive data request 3811 from
18 the company?

19 A. Yes, I did.

20 MR. SNODGRASS: May I approach the
21 Court Reporter?

22 JUDGE THOMPSON: You may.

23 (EXHIBIT NO. 103 WAS MARKED FOR
24 IDENTIFICATION BY THE COURT REPORTER.)

25 Q. (By Mr. Snodgrass) Mr. Murray, you have

1 Staff's Exhibit 103 in your hand.

2 A. Yes, I do.

3 Q. Have you had a chance to look it over?

4 A. Yes, I have.

5 Q. Do you recognize what it is?

6 A. Yes, I do.

7 Q. What is it?

8 A. It's a data request that I issued on
9 July 14th, 2003, to Mr. Ed Grubb. The question
10 specifically states in response to Staff data
11 information request 3803, Missouri-American Water
12 Company provided embedded cost of long-term debt for
13 Missouri-American Water Company. Which issuances in
14 this embedded cost of debt calculation were issued
15 and held by Missouri-American Water Company, and
16 which issuances or allocations of debt issuances from
17 American Water Capital Corporation? Answer provided
18 by the company: The only issue that is held by
19 American Water Capital Corporation is the 5.65
20 percent issue for 56 million.

21 Q. All right. What is the significance of
22 the company's response in that data request as it
23 relates to your testimony in this case?

24 A. I think it gets into the dispute as to
25 who is actually issuing this debt. There are

1 internal loan documents between American Water
2 Capital Corporation and its subsidiaries and I'd like
3 to emphasize those are internal loan documents.

4 This indicates that AWCC is actually
5 the one issuing this debt as part of a larger
6 aggregate, but they do recognize that AWCC is the
7 entity that holds this debt.

8 Q. All right. Thank you, sir.

9 MR. SNODGRASS: Judge, at this time,
10 I'd like to have that exhibit put into the record.

11 JUDGE THOMPSON: 103.

12 MR. ENGLAND: No objection.

13 JUDGE THOMPSON: Okay. Exhibit --

14 MR. SNODGRASS: All right.

15 JUDGE THOMPSON: Just a moment, please.

16 Exhibit No. 103 is received and made a part of the
17 record in this proceeding. How about 102, I don't
18 show that offered or received?

19 MR. SNODGRASS: 102.

20 JUDGE THOMPSON: It's the annual
21 report.

22 MR. SNODGRASS: Yes, at this time, I
23 move to have that introduced into the record.

24 JUDGE THOMPSON: Any objection?

25 MR. ENGLAND: Which one was that?

1 JUDGE THOMPSON: 102, the annual
2 report.

3 MR. ENGLAND: Despite my better
4 judgment -- or excuse me, my better judgment is no, I
5 have no objection.

6 JUDGE THOMPSON: Thank you. Exhibit
7 102 is received and made a part of the record in this
8 proceeding.

9 Q. (By Mr. Snodgrass) All right. Mr.
10 Murray, you've had a lot of questions here today on
11 the fact that in the past Staff has recommended a
12 Missouri-American Water Company stand-alone capital
13 structure.

14 A. Yes.

15 Q. Is that correct? Now, let me ask you
16 this basic question. Why are you now using American
17 Water Works' capital structure rather than
18 Missouri-American's? Can you put that in simple
19 terms, please?

20 A. Because things have changed. Since the
21 last rate case, there's been the creation of American
22 Water Capital Corporation, which goes out and issues
23 debt on behalf of its subsidiaries. There may be
24 internal loan documents, and I assume that every
25 company has some type of internal tracking, even

1 companies such as UtiliCorp and Southern Union with
2 their divisions, I'm sure there's some internal
3 accounting tracking going on within those operations
4 as well, but the bottom line is is there is a
5 consolidated financing situation now for American
6 Water and through American Water Capital Corporation,
7 and it's just -- like I said, it's becoming more and
8 more confusing as to what the actual capital
9 structure should be for Missouri-American Water
10 Company, and as far as what the cost of debt should
11 be, based on the fact that, as I pointed out, 40
12 million of the 56 million was only closed as of June
13 12th, 2002; however, American -- Missouri-American
14 Water Company is reflecting the full 56 million, so
15 there was 16 million that I don't know where that
16 came from.

17 That could have been from some other
18 debt issuance that American Water Capital Corporation
19 issued, it could have been from some -- any other
20 short-term debt. I don't know. It's not clear, and
21 so in a combination with that and all the other
22 things that Staff, you know, actually even considered
23 in some prior cases, and looking at Parcell's book
24 and feeling that all four of those items that I
25 referenced in my testimony provide support for

1 utilizing a consolidated capital structure.

2 Now, I do recognize that Mr. Parcell
3 just lists these items and doesn't advocate any
4 position on that to leave the decision of what to do
5 up to the expert witness.

6 Q. All right. Now, let's just talk a
7 little bit about this Roger Morin's position on
8 double leveraging. Now, based on your knowledge and
9 experience in the utility financial area, how is
10 Roger Morin's position accepted in that community?

11 A. Mr. Morin tends to be an advocate of
12 the companies. I think I've stated before that
13 actually, Mr. Morin -- Dr. Morin and Mr. Parcel will
14 quite often be witnesses in the same case and oppose
15 each other, and Dr. Morin definitely does take --
16 advocates positions in his book, and I think I
17 pointed out in my testimony that in regards to some
18 of his discussions on market-to-book ratios and how
19 that -- how that affects the applicability of the DCF
20 model, how I indicate that I'm not sure exactly what
21 he's saying, so obviously, because I feel like he
22 contradicts himself, so obviously, as with any -- any
23 textbook, there's going to be parts of this that I
24 agree with and there's going to be parts of it that I
25 disagree with, but when I present testimony and when

1 I rely on references, I look at, you know, what makes
2 sense, and in this case, it makes sense to recommend
3 American Water Capital -- or excuse me, American
4 Water Works' consolidated capital structure as the
5 appropriate capital structure for Missouri-American
6 Water Company.

7 Q. All right. It's fair to say, then,
8 that there's certain amount of controversy on use of
9 double leveraging in the financial community. Is
10 that a fair statement?

11 A. That is a fair statement.

12 Q. By controversy, some think it should be
13 used some, don't think so. Is that fair?

14 A. That's fair.

15 Q. Now, we've -- we've talked a lot about
16 issuing debt, and sometimes that's kind of a -- those
17 two words are sometimes difficult to, at least for
18 me, to understand. Let me try to outline how that
19 fits into this particular case.

20 And this is kind of in response to
21 questions from Commissioner Clayton. Now, does
22 American Water Capital Company borrow money in the
23 capital market?

24 A. American Water Capital Corporation
25 issues aggregate data issuances to usually third

1 party -- third-party creditors and last couple cases,
2 it's been RWE, but AWCC actually issues that debt.

3 Q. When you say issue, to the common man
4 like myself, does that mean they borrow the money
5 from someone?

6 A. It doesn't necessarily mean that
7 they're borrowing the money. You can draw
8 distinctions as to whether or not someone's issuing
9 debt in the public market versus borrowing money,
10 personally or through an internal affiliated
11 transaction.

12 Q. American Water Capital Corporation
13 performs what function in obtaining debt?

14 A. It performs the function of aggregating
15 the debt needs of all of its subsidiaries, and in
16 doing that, it actually goes out and issues the debt
17 to whatever party is willing to purchase the debt of
18 American Water Capital Corporation.

19 Q. What I'm getting is American Water
20 Capital Corporation goes into the equity markets and
21 obtains money from lenders. Is that a fair
22 statement?

23 A. American Water Capital Corporation goes
24 out to the debt markets, not the equity markets, to
25 obtain debt financing.

1 Q. They obtain money from lenders in the
2 market?

3 A. That's correct.

4 Q. And then your position is that when
5 Missouri-American Water Company obtains monies from
6 AWCC under an internal loan agreement, how do you
7 classify that transaction?

8 A. I classify that as them receiving debt
9 financing from American Water Capital Corporation.
10 There is an internal loan document, but they are not
11 the entity actually going out to a third party, and
12 actually, they are not even the entity that is named
13 on the loan document that AWCC has with whichever
14 lender it issues its debt financing to. Largely,
15 Missouri-American Water Company is of no significance
16 to whatever entity that -- that American Water
17 Capital Corporation actually issues the debt to.

18 Q. All right. When you use your term
19 American Water Company Capital Corporation is issuing
20 debt to MAWC, when that occurs, how does that fit
21 into the scenario wherein AWW supports the debt of
22 AWCC? What's the significance of that relationship?

23 A. The significance of that relationship,
24 of American Water Works supporting the debt that AWCC
25 allocates down to Missouri-American Water Company

1 through an internal loan document, is that, once
2 again, the lenders, and this is obvious from the fact
3 that American Water Works has deemed it necessary to
4 have a credit rating assigned to AWCC, that the
5 lenders to AWCC are concerned with the consolidated
6 operations of American Water Works and the
7 consolidated financial condition of American Water
8 Works because that is who is providing the support,
9 so that debt that has been received by
10 Missouri-American Water Company is indirectly
11 supported by American Water Works.

12 Q. Let me pose a simple hypothetical. If
13 I went to the bank and took out a loan to buy a
14 house, how would a creditor look at that transaction?

15 A. If you went to -- into the bank to buy
16 a house, they would look at your financial
17 circumstance, whether or not you are creditworthy in
18 order for them to give you a loan to purchase that
19 house.

20 Q. Now, let's change the hypothetical a
21 little bit, and let's say that my dear old dad went
22 to the bank and borrowed the money -- borrowed money,
23 and then gave me that money pursuant to a note, and I
24 bought that house. How would a creditor look at that
25 transaction?

1 A. A creditor is not going to be concerned
2 about your financial condition. They're going to be
3 concerned about your father's financial condition
4 because they did not issue the debt to you directly.
5 It's his financial situation that is going to drive
6 whether or not they expect to receive the -- you
7 know, the payment on that debt.

8 Q. Now Mr. England discussed the concept
9 of double leverage with you. Is that true?

10 A. Yes.

11 Q. And it almost sounds like a WWF
12 wrestling lock of some kind to me. He mentioned that
13 concept of double leverage in a rate-making context.
14 How did you use the concept of double leverage in
15 this case?

16 A. I used the concept of double leverage
17 in evaluating Mr. Parcell's four considerations and
18 his third consideration is whether or not
19 Missouri-American Water Company has an independent
20 capital structure; i.e., whether or not double
21 leverage exists.

22 I did not make a specific double
23 leverage adjustment in this case. The only reason
24 why I was looking at whether or not there is double
25 leverage in existence is to help solidify whether or

1 not Missouri-American Water Company had an
2 independent capital structure, and that is one of the
3 -- one of the many factors that I considered in
4 determining whether or not it is appropriate to use
5 Missouri-American Water Company's capital structure
6 or to consolidate American Water capital structure.

7 Q. Now, along those, perhaps a little
8 different line, talking about Missouri-American Water
9 Company here for a moment. What, if any, equity does
10 it issue on the equity market?

11 A. It don't issue any equity to the public
12 markets.

13 Q. Now, what significance is that fact?
14 What significance does that mean, does that fact mean
15 to you?

16 A. Investors are not concerned about
17 Missouri-American Water Company. Investors would be
18 concerned about the publicly traded company when
19 they're purchasing shares in the consolidated
20 operations of whatever they're investing in.

21 Q. All right. I think it's fair to say
22 that that Mr. England questioned you about MAWC's
23 position as a capital structure. What other entities
24 are you aware of that recognize MAWC's capital
25 structure?

1 A. Because there's not a credit rating on
2 MAWC, I'm not aware of any, you know, any investors
3 that are evaluating their capital structure.

4 Q. What position does S&P take on MAWC's
5 capital structure?

6 A. S&P does not even mention
7 Missouri-American Water Company's capital structure.

8 Q. What position does Valu-Line take on
9 MAWC's capital structure?

10 A. Valu-Line does not mention
11 Missouri-American Water Company's capital structure.

12 Q. What's the significance of the fact
13 that these agencies don't recognize MAWC's capital
14 structure?

15 A. The significance of the fact is that
16 investors largely are concerned about, and
17 appropriately so, the consolidated operations of
18 American Water Works because that is what is going
19 to, you know, drive whether or not they decide to
20 invest in a company. And let me clarify, American
21 Water Works is no longer publicly traded either, so
22 in order to purchase an interest in American Water
23 Works, you have to purchase interest in RWE.

24 MR. SNODGRASS: Can I have a
25 five-minute recess, Judge?

1 JUDGE THOMPSON: Sure, we'll take five
2 minutes.

3 MR. SNODGRASS: Thank you.

4 THE COURT: And I mean five minutes
5 this time.

6 MR. SNODGRASS: Yes, sir.

7 (A BREAK WAS HAD.)

8 JUDGE THOMPSON: We'll go back on the
9 record then.
10 Please proceed.

11 Q. (By Mr. Snodgrass) Yes, Mr. Murray, how
12 does American Water Works recognize MAWC's capital
13 structure, does it do so in its annual report?

14 A. No, it doesn't.

15 Q. Now, have you read doctor -- or David
16 Parcell's book on the Cost of Capital Practitioner's
17 Guide?

18 A. I wouldn't say -- I've read it at one
19 time, usually it's a reference source.

20 Q. What I'm holding up, is that the book
21 that we're talking about?

22 A. Yes, it is.

23 Q. Now, what stature does Mr. Parcell have
24 in the utility and financial analyst community?

25 A. He's an authoritative source.

1 Q. How has his book been regarded in that
2 community?

3 A. It's actually -- it's used -- the title
4 is a practitioner's guide, so it is intended to be
5 used by rate of return witnesses; both on the
6 company's side, the Public Counsel, or the rate
7 payer/advocate's side, the Staff's side, in
8 determining what type of recommendation they think is
9 appropriate for whatever given proceeding that you're
10 testifying in?

11 Q. Does Mr. Parcell discuss double
12 leverage in that text?

13 A. Yes, he does.

14 Q. All right. May I approach the Court
15 Reporter?

16 JUDGE THOMPSON: You may.

17 (EXHIBIT NO. 104 WAS MARKED FOR
18 IDENTIFICATION BY THE COURT REPORTER.)

19 Q. (By Mr. Snodgrass) Mr. Murray, I've
20 shown you what's been marked as Staff's Exhibit 104,
21 do you recognize that exhibit?

22 A. Yes, I do.

23 Q. Is it an excerpt from Mr. Parcell's
24 book dealing with double leverage?

25 A. Yes, it is.

1 Q. Is that the part of the book you
2 consulted in formulating your testimony?

3 A. Specifically, the section right above
4 double leverage, yes, but as far as definition of
5 double leverage, that's correct.

6 MR. SNODGRASS: I'd like to put that
7 into the record, Judge, at this time.

8 JUDGE THOMPSON: Any objections?

9 MR. ENGLAND: No objection.

10 JUDGE THOMPSON: Hearing no objections,
11 Exhibit 104 is received and made a part of the record
12 in this proceeding.

13 MR. SNODGRASS: I have no further
14 questions, Judge.

15 JUDGE THOMPSON: Thank you, Mr.
16 Snodgrass.

17 You may step down, Mr. Murray.

18 THE WITNESS: Thank you.

19 JUDGE THOMPSON: Our next witness will
20 be Mr. Wurtzler.

21 (THE WITNESS WAS SWORN.)

22 JUDGE THOMPSON: You may inquire.

23 DIRECT EXAMINATION

24 QUESTIONS BY MR. ZOBRIST:

25 Q. Please state your name and address.

1 A. Stephen D. Wurtzler, 2306 Edgewater
2 Drive, St. Joseph, Missouri.

3 Q. And Mr. Wurtzler, did you prepare
4 rebuttal testimony on behalf of the St. Joseph water
5 rate coalition, which has been marked by the Judge or
6 the Court Reporter as Exhibit 90?

7 A. I did.

8 Q. And I believe that we've --

9 MR. SNODGRASS: We have stipulated
10 those basic questions.

11 MR. ZOBRIST: So I will move the
12 admission of Exhibit 90 at this time and tender him
13 for cross-examination.

14 JUDGE THOMPSON: Thank you, Mr.
15 Zobrist.

16 One question, Mr. Wurtzler. Do you
17 have any corrections to that exhibit?

18 THE WITNESS: No, sir, I do not.

19 JUDGE THOMPSON: Very well. Are there
20 any objections to receipt of Exhibit 90?

21 MS. O'NEILL: No.

22 JUDGE THOMPSON: Okay. Hearing no
23 objection, the exhibit is received and made a part of
24 the record of this proceeding. Cross-examination,
25 Ms. O'Neill.

1 MS. O'NEILL: No questions, your Honor.

2 JUDGE THOMPSON: Mr. Snodgrass.

3 MR. SNODGRASS: Yes, I do, Judge, thank
4 you.

5 CROSS-EXAMINATION

6 QUESTIONS BY MR. SNODGRASS:

7 Q. Hello, Mr. Wurtzler.

8 A. Good morning.

9 Q. Mr. Wurtzler, is it a fair statement
10 that your testimony deals in large part with your
11 opinion as to the fair rate -- fair and reasonable
12 rate of return on the utility rate case known as
13 Missouri American Water Company?

14 A. Yes.

15 Q. Now, you use MAWC's capital structure
16 as a starting point in that analysis; do you not?

17 A. That's correct.

18 Q. However, you state on Page 6 of your
19 testimony, Lines 12 through 16, that some
20 consideration should exist in the structure for
21 short-term debt utilization since utilization of a
22 short-term financing facility, known as MAWCC appears
23 ongoing, did you make that statement?

24 A. Yes.

25 Q. Would you interpret what that means in

1 plain language?

2 A. In looking at the capital structures of
3 both the Missouri-American Water Company and the
4 funding mechanism, American Water Capital
5 Corporation, it just seemed like short-term debt came
6 into play at times, and while it wasn't there at this
7 point in time for Missouri-American Water Company, it
8 probably would be in the future, so there should be
9 some consideration given to that.

10 Q. All right. Now, if American Water
11 Capital Company was a long-term lender, would that
12 affect your position?

13 A. If Missouri --

14 Q. If AWCC was a long-term lender to
15 Missouri-American Water Company, would that have any
16 affect on your view of the capital structure to
17 select? Pardon me, I didn't phrase that well.

18 A. I still think they might go to the
19 short-term market on occasion.

20 Q. Okay. You go on to state on Page 6,
21 Lines 14 through 16, that in accessing the capital
22 markets, American Water Works company capital
23 structure is the appropriate basis for an analyst
24 view of the pricing of any prospective investment,
25 did you say that?

1 A. Yes.

2 Q. Would you clarify what that statement
3 means?

4 A. Well, I didn't see any reason to use
5 another structure. It seemed like the structure to
6 be used. I didn't see a reason for another.

7 Q. Do you have your rebuttal testimony
8 with you, sir?

9 A. Yes.

10 Q. Looking at Page 4, Lines 5 through 6, I
11 indicate that you averaged historical and projected
12 growth rates in order to provide the investor with a
13 more conservative basis for evaluation.

14 A. Yes.

15 Q. In your experience, is it appropriate
16 to average historical and projective growth in
17 arriving at an estimated growth rate?

18 A. Yes, it is.

19 Q. And on Page 3, Lines 3 through 5 of
20 your testimony, you indicate that some of your work
21 experience includes being a trustee of the Wire Rope
22 Company's pension trust; is that right?

23 A. That is correct.

24 Q. And in that position, you indicated you
25 worked with investment professionals.

1 A. Yes.

2 Q. And that you monitored their
3 performance.

4 A. I employed an organization that
5 monitored the performance and I monitored that
6 organization.

7 Q. I see. And in working with -- with
8 these professionals through that structure, were
9 there investment goals formulated and objectives
10 defined?

11 A. There were.

12 Q. And in monitoring a performance of
13 these goals and objectives, did you take into
14 consideration the negative returns on investments
15 that were under management -- under the professionals
16 management?

17 A. We had criteria that dealt with less
18 than acceptable positive returns, too, so all returns
19 were considered, yes.

20 Q. So you did consider negative returns?

21 A. Negative returns also, yes.

22 Q. Now, you've reviewed Ms. Ahern's
23 schedule, have you not, in putting your testimony
24 together?

25 A. Yes.

1 Q. Did you look at her PMA-23, which is
2 attached to her surrebuttal?

3 A. Yes, I did. I'm sure I did.

4 Q. Now, that schedule goes to
5 market-to-book ratios going back to 1947, does it
6 not? Is that a fair statement? Do you have any
7 reason to doubt that that's not accurate?

8 A. No.

9 Q. All right. Would you agree that based
10 on information in that historical schedule, it's fair
11 to say that the current stock market is at a high
12 evaluation level compared to the historical norm
13 shown in Ms. Ahern's schedule?

14 MR. ENGLAND: Objection, your Honor,
15 and I guess maybe it goes to a continuing line of
16 questioning. It appears to me that the counsel is
17 eliciting what I would consider to be friendly
18 cross-examination from the witness. We don't have an
19 opportunity to respond, and commenting on testimony
20 that was filed after his testimony, I think, puts us
21 in a bit of a prejudicial position.

22 JUDGE THOMPSON: Well, the ban on
23 friendly cross that was formally observed in
24 proceedings before this Commission was contained in
25 the hearing memorandum that was prepared by Staff in

1 those days. There no longer is a hearing memorandum,
2 and there is no ban on friendly cross in the
3 procedural schedule, which imposes conditions on the
4 proceeding, neither is there a ban on friendly cross
5 in the Commission's regulations, so --

6 MR. ENGLAND: And to make it clear, I'm
7 not invoking any purported or actual ban. I think
8 it's a more matter of prejudice, your Honor.

9 JUDGE THOMPSON: And I was getting to
10 that aspect. I was getting to that aspect. With the
11 -- to the extent that the testimony is unduly
12 prejudicial, then of course, I will be happy to
13 entertain any motion from any party who wants to put
14 a witness back up to ask a series of questions in
15 order to attempt to dispel that prejudice, okay.

16 I will also -- what's the right word,
17 admonish, warn the parties that the decision in this
18 case is not based on a show of hands or on how many
19 people adopt or espouse or agree with any particular
20 position, and consequently the value of friendly
21 cross is extremely limited, and there's not any
22 particular point to put it on, so with that being
23 said, I will overrule the objection and allow you to
24 continue.

25 MR. SNODGRASS: Would you repeat the

1 last question, please?

2 (THE PENDING QUESTION WAS READ BACK BY
3 THE COURT REPORTER.)

4 Q. (By Mr. Snodgrass) Would you answer
5 that question?

6 A. I don't recall the specifics of the
7 schedule, but the stock market is a high relative of
8 historical standards.

9 Q. Are you familiar with the theory of
10 mean reversion?

11 A. No.

12 Q. On Page 7, Lines 1 through 6, and in
13 paraphrasing your testimony, if I may, for a moment,
14 you indicate that in the scenario where the parent
15 company does not guarantee the debt of its subsidiary
16 to a lender, the investor or lender would be
17 considering the capital structure of the subsidiary,
18 not the parent, in the pricing of the debt or
19 investment in the subsidiary. Is that true?

20 A. Correct statement, yes.

21 Q. So hypothetically, if the scenario were
22 changed and the parent company was providing a
23 guarantee on the debt of the subsidiary to a lender,
24 would that change your view on which capital
25 structure the investor would look at for the pricing

1 of the investment?

2 A. Based on my experience in banking and
3 that type of lending, the guarantee sheds a different
4 light on it, yes, I would look at it differently.

5 Q. And how would you look at it
6 differently?

7 A. Well, to the extent that the guarantee
8 was credible and could be exercised, I would believe
9 that the lender would offer lower rates because they
10 could count on the better credit rating of the
11 parent, assuming that rating is better.

12 Q. In using the risk premium model, you
13 indicate on Page 5, Lines 1 through 2, that you
14 projected a 12-percent market rate of return on
15 equity.

16 A. Yes.

17 Q. And what holding period did you
18 estimate for that kind of market rate of return on
19 equity?

20 A. More like a 20 or 30-year holding
21 period.

22 Q. You indicate that in applying a risk
23 premium model, you use a risk-free rate of 6.30
24 percent.

25 A. Yes.

1 Q. And at Triple A bond yield in that
2 context; is that right?

3 A. Yes, that's correct.

4 Q. What is the basis of a 6.30 percent
5 Triple A bond yield that you use for a risk-free
6 rate? What's the basis of that choice?

7 A. Where did I get the rate --

8 Q. Yes.

9 A. -- or why did I choose?

10 Q. Why did you choose the rate?

11 A. That is normally the way -- if you go
12 back to Ibittson's book, that's their starting point
13 for evaluation is the Triple A bond rate.

14 Q. Okay. Now, your final return on equity
15 recommendation was in the range of 9.25 to 9.75. Am
16 I correct?

17 A. Yes.

18 Q. Ms. Ahern's return on equity
19 recommendation was 11.75 to 12 percent, correct?

20 A. Yes.

21 Q. Mr. Burdette's equity recommendation
22 was nine and a half percent, correct?

23 A. I think that's correct, yes.

24 Q. Now, Ms. Ahern's return on equity is
25 higher than anyone else's. Isn't that true?

1 A. Yes.

2 Q. Can you briefly explain the difference
3 between Ms. Ahern's position on return on equity and
4 yours?

5 A. Yes. I think you need to talk about
6 the three factors or the three methodologies that
7 have been used. There were differences in each of
8 those, and just quickly summarizing what those
9 differences might be.

10 In risk premium area, she used a rate
11 of 18.6 percent as her rate, where I was using 12. I
12 think she went back to a Valu-Line basis. Instead, I
13 discussed this matter with some colleagues and we
14 felt 12 percent was a more appropriate rate.

15 As you mentioned before, in the DCF
16 model, I used an averaging of historical rates
17 against the perspective rates, and it was somewhat
18 more conservative, so that affected that, and then on
19 the capital asset pricing model, I don't know that
20 there was a lot of difference there, other than she
21 questioned whether I should have advanced my rate
22 from 4.8 percent, which I used, to a more current
23 rate, and beyond that, to a more speculative rate of
24 what that risk rate might be over, I believe it was a
25 three-year time frame or something like that, and I

1 chose the more conservative rate.

2 I'm not inclined to go with a lot of
3 projections. My experience has been that those
4 projections are often wrong and I'm more inclined to
5 look back in time rather than forward in these kinds
6 of projections.

7 MR. SNODGRASS: Thank you, sir. That's
8 all the questions I have.

9 JUDGE THOMPSON: Thank you, Mr.
10 Snodgrass. Mr. England.

11 MR. ENGLAND: Yes, your Honor.

12 CROSS-EXAMINATION

13 QUESTIONS BY MR. ENGLAND:

14 Q. Good morning still, Mr. Wurtzler.

15 A. Good morning to you.

16 Q. Hopefully we'll get you off before
17 afternoon. The capital structure that you have on
18 Page 7 of your testimony, with the short-term debt
19 that Mr. Snodgrass inquired about --

20 A. Yes.

21 Q. -- but I'm more interested, first of
22 all, just the general capital structure, where did
23 you obtain that information?

24 A. Well, I obtained that from reviewing
25 information submitted by the other witnesses, and I

1 made an adjustment in there for short-term debt and
2 so I got a slightly different result.

3 Q. Where did you get your short-term debt
4 figure?

5 A. I believe it was from Mr. Burdette's
6 work.

7 Q. Okay. And you understand, I think,
8 having been here this morning, and perhaps reading
9 the testimony, that Staff and Public Counsel's use of
10 short-term debt, generally speaking, their
11 methodologies may change, but their theory is to only
12 use short-term debt in the capital structure for
13 rate-making purposes to the extent it exceeds
14 construction work in progress.

15 A. I've heard that testimony, yes.

16 Q. Okay. Do you agree or disagree with
17 that position?

18 A. It seems logical that that would be the
19 way to do it, yes.

20 Q. And this number here that you have is
21 not netted against any construction work in progress?

22 A. No, it is not.

23 Q. So to the extent there is some
24 construction work in progress, you would agree to net
25 that figure?

1 A. It would be a smaller number, yes.

2 Q. Okay. Well, and I think Public Counsel
3 actually eliminated it from its updated capital
4 structure, because CWIP now exceeds short-term debt
5 balances, right, did you see that in the surrebuttal?

6 A. I'm not sure I reed that, no.

7 Q. Okay. Looking at the total capital
8 structure that you have here, apparently it wasn't
9 very difficult for you to ascertain a capital
10 structure for Missouri-American Water Company, was
11 it?

12 A. I chose to go with the information that
13 I had seen in the other testimony, yes.

14 Q. And to the extent you know, would you
15 -- do you have an opinion as to whether or not this
16 capital structure is representative of capital
17 structures of publicly traded water companies?

18 A. I have no opinion on that.

19 Q. Okay. Let me ask you a hypothetical.
20 Your proposed or recommended return on equity is 9.25
21 to 9.75, correct?

22 A. Correct.

23 Q. And I believe Mr. Snodgrass inquired of
24 you regarding Ms. Ahern's, which is 11.75 to 12, at
25 least for purposes of her direct testimony.

1 A. Yes.

2 Q. Okay. Now, I want you to hold
3 everything else equal. I want to think of two
4 states, and I want you to put yourself in a position
5 as an investor or person responsible for investments
6 of monies for pension funds.

7 A. Uh-huh.

8 Q. And in state A authorizes its water
9 utility companies an opportunity to earn 9.25 to
10 9.75, and state B offers its water utility companies
11 the opportunity to earn 11.75 to 12. What state are
12 you going to invest in as far as water utility
13 investments?

14 A. The one that offers the higher return.

15 Q. Fair enough. Thank you.

16 MR. ENGLAND: No other questions.

17 JUDGE THOMPSON: Thank you, Mr.

18 England. Commissioner Murray.

19 COMMISSIONER MURRAY: Just briefly,
20 thank you, Judge.

21 QUESTIONS BY COMMISSIONER MURRAY:

22 Q. Good morning.

23 A. Good morning.

24 Q. If you were to eliminate the short-term
25 debt from your calculation, do you know or are you

1 able at this time to come up with a final figure that
2 would result in --

3 A. No, I'd have to do the math.

4 Q. All right. But you -- I believe you
5 said that you thought it sounded reasonable to you to
6 net the short-term debt figure against the CWIP?

7 A. Yes, it did.

8 Q. Okay.

9 COMMISSIONER MURRAY: And I think
10 that's all. Thank you.

11 JUDGE THOMPSON: Thank you,
12 Commissioner. Commissioner Clayton.

13 QUESTIONS BY COMMISSIONER CLAYTON:

14 Q. Just a few questions. Just to make
15 sure I understand that if it is true that
16 construction work in progress exceeds short-term
17 debt, that you would agree that it should be excluded
18 in the capital structure? There was just an exchange
19 and I want to make sure I accurately --

20 A. Could you state that again?

21 Q. Mr. England asked you a -- or suggested
22 to you that construction work in progress exceeds
23 short-term debt, and if that assumption is true, then
24 would you eliminate the short-term debt percentage in
25 your capital structure?

1 A. And what you're saying is the amount of
2 the expenditure is greater than the short-term debt?

3 Q. Yes.

4 A. Okay. Well, would I eliminate that
5 excess from the structure?

6 Q. I want to make sure I'm asking the
7 question --

8 COMMISSIONER CLAYTON: Mr. England,
9 that's what you just suggested in your examination,
10 correct?

11 MR. ENGLAND: Yes, your Honor.

12 Q. (By Commissioner Clayton) So if it is
13 found to be true that construction -- that the level
14 of construction work in progress exceeds short-term
15 debt, then it would be excluded from the capital
16 structure, in your opinion, if that assumption were
17 true?

18 A. That level of construction, yes.

19 Q. Okay. Didn't know it was going to be
20 so difficult, I apologize. Give me just a second. I
21 couldn't tell from reading your testimony, did you
22 consider the existence of an infrastructure
23 replacement surcharge in the state of Missouri in
24 your calculations for a return on equity?

25 A. No, I did not.

1 Q. Were you not aware of that or is there
2 a reason why it wasn't?

3 A. I was not aware of that.

4 Q. You were not aware of it. Would it
5 play a part in your calculations in perhaps the
6 reduction of risk?

7 A. It might. I'd have to know more about
8 how it worked. I'm just not familiar with it.

9 Q. Okay. Mr. England asked you a question
10 in which he asked for you to choose between two
11 states based on levels of returns in those two
12 states. Do you recall that question?

13 A. Yes.

14 Q. Would your calculations be different in
15 a circumstance where the stock is actually publicly
16 traded versus where it's owned entirely by one or two
17 parent companies?

18 A. That's a big if. There's an awful lot
19 of other risks that comes in, and I don't think I can
20 answer that.

21 Q. On Page 7 of your testimony where you
22 have Table 1, you set out the capital structure with
23 your cost -- your cost rates and your rate of return.
24 If there was an elimination of short-term debt, where
25 would that percentage be redistributed?

1 A. To the long-term debt.

2 COMMISSIONER CLAYTON: I don't have any
3 further questions. Thank you.

4 JUDGE THOMPSON: Thank you,
5 Commissioner.

6 QUESTIONS BY JUDGE THOMPSON:

7 Q. Good morning, Mr. Wurtzler. I have
8 some questions for you. With respect to your
9 proposed capital structure, that is based on what
10 company? Is it based on Missouri-American?

11 A. Missouri-American, yes.

12 Q. Okay. And it's based on
13 Missouri-American as of what date?

14 A. I received the information back in
15 October, so I was relying on other's testimony from
16 whatever period that they drew it from.

17 Q. Okay. So you based your testimony
18 about capital structure on the testimony that you
19 received from the other witnesses we heard here?

20 A. Yes, I didn't do any fundamental
21 analysis on that.

22 Q. And you didn't send any data requests
23 of your own?

24 A. No, I did not.

25 Q. So any difference between your proposed

1 ratios, for example, and those that I might find in
2 the testimony of Ms. Ahern or in Mr. Murray's
3 testimony or in that of Mr. Burdette, those are based
4 on adjustments you made?

5 A. And possibly time periods, I think they
6 came through later with an adjusted debt equity
7 number, there's time in there, too.

8 Q. Okay. Very good.

9 A. Yes.

10 Q. Now, did you perform a discounted cash
11 flow model analysis?

12 A. Yes.

13 Q. And what was the result you reached?

14 A. Well, as far as the calculations on
15 that, I got my testimony, just the result, and that's
16 on Page 4. Would you like me to go through that or
17 --

18 Q. All I want are the figures that you
19 reached.

20 A. Okay. I suggested using a 5.9 growth
21 factor, which yielded a range of 9.30 to 9.44
22 percent, and I used the dividend yields that were
23 similar to what the other parties had.

24 Q. Okay.

25 A. So my difference was in the growth

1 factor.

2 Q. And so this is compared to Ms. Ahern's
3 results of 10.0, Staff's result of 7.9 to 8.93 --

4 A. Yes.

5 Q. -- Mr. Burdette's response -- result of
6 9.48 to 9.98, correct?

7 A. Yes.

8 Q. Okay. Now, is it your opinion that
9 Ms. Ahern performed or used the direct discounted
10 cash flow analysis correctly?

11 A. She assumed a different growth rate.

12 Q. I understand that. What I want to know
13 is whether you consider her to have been mistaken to
14 have used the analysis correctly or not correctly.

15 A. Her calculation was correct, and she
16 used a growth rate of 7.3 percent, which I didn't
17 think was appropriate. I used a rate of 5.9 percent.

18 Q. Okay. So in that, she used a growth
19 rate that you believed was inappropriate, you would
20 say she is in error; is that correct?

21 A. She used a perspective growth rate, I
22 chose not to do that. I used averages, so from my
23 point of view, she was in error.

24 Q. Absolutely. That's what I was trying
25 to get to. What about a risk premium model, did you

1 do one of those?

2 A. Yes, I did.

3 Q. What was the number you received, the
4 result you obtained?

5 A. My return using the risk premium model
6 was 9.89 percent return on equity.

7 Q. Okay. Now, again, Ms. Ahern performed
8 an analysis of risk premium analysis, didn't she?

9 A. Yes, she did.

10 Q. And do you believe that she erred?

11 A. She chose an 18.6 percent forecasted
12 market return and I used a 12 percent. I thought 12
13 percent was more appropriate, so yes, I would say she
14 erred in my opinion.

15 Q. Okay. What about Staff who achieved
16 9.23 on that model, did they err?

17 A. They used different numbers than I did,
18 so yes, I guess I draw that conclusion, too. This
19 was my best opinion.

20 Q. So to shortcut this, to the extent that
21 your numbers differ from those of the other witnesses
22 where they used the same model you did and your net
23 results are different, then you believe that they
24 used some input that was inappropriate and therefore
25 were in error?

1 A. Yes.

2 Q. Okay. That makes it easy and quick.

3 Now, how about the capital asset, the CAP model, did

4 you do one of those?

5 A. Yes, I did.

6 Q. What was your result?

7 A. I produced a 9.21 percent return.

8 Q. Okay. And what about a CEM model, did

9 you do one of those?

10 A. No, I didn't.

11 Q. Okay. Very good.

12 JUDGE THOMPSON: And that's all the

13 questions I have for you. Thank you.

14 Any other questions from the bench?

15 Hearing none, Recross, Ms. O'Neill.

16 MS. O'NEILL: No questions, your Honor.

17 JUDGE THOMPSON: Mr. Snodgrass.

18 MR. SNODGRASS: Nothing.

19 JUDGE THOMPSON: Mr. England.

20 MR. ENGLAND: Yes, your Honor.

21 RE CROSS-EXAMINATION

22 QUESTIONS BY MR. ENGLAND:

23 Q. As I hate to quibble with the Law

24 Judge's characterization of your analysis versus

25 others.

1 JUDGE THOMPSON: You know, you're
2 quibbling with me and you're coming into the lunch
3 hour. I'm just telling you you're in dangerous
4 grounds.

5 MR. ENGLAND: I understand I'm on thin
6 ice. I'll try and make it quick and get off.

7 Q. (By Mr. England) Would it be a more
8 fair description to say that you relied -- you may
9 have relied on some of the same information but you
10 applied different judgment than the other witnesses
11 as to what an appropriate growth factor is or other
12 element of these models?

13 A. One might say that also.

14 Q. Okay. Thank you, sir.

15 MR. ENGLAND: I'm out of here.

16 JUDGE THOMPSON: Thank you, Mr.
17 England. A wise attorney. Mr. Zobrist, Redirect.

18 MR. ZOBRIST: I will be about one or
19 two minutes, Judge.

20 JUDGE THOMPSON: I appreciate that.

21 REDIRECT EXAMINATION

22 QUESTIONS BY MR. ZOBRIST:

23 Q. Mr. Wurtzler, in response to the
24 questions from the Administrative Law Judge and Mr.
25 England, would it be fair to say that you did not

1 have a disagreement in the models that were used by
2 the witnesses here?

3 A. No, it's a standard way of doing
4 things.

5 Q. Your disagreement was in terms of the
6 numbers that were used?

7 A. The assumptions, yes.

8 Q. And that's where you exercised your
9 independent judgment in conducting your review of the
10 other witnesses' testimony?

11 A. That's correct.

12 Q. Mr. Snodgrass asked you very briefly
13 about the existence of a guarantee from American
14 Water Works company to Missouri-American Water
15 Company. Do you remember that question?

16 A. Yes.

17 Q. And I believe you said in your
18 testimony you did not find any such guarantee in
19 place, correct?

20 A. I'm not aware of a guarantee.

21 Q. Now, based upon the testimony that you
22 heard today and yesterday, have you changed your
23 opinion in any regard?

24 A. No.

25 Q. Okay. Thank you.

1 MR. ZOBRIST: Nothing further.

2 JUDGE THOMPSON: Thank you, Mr.

3 Zobrist. Before I release you, Mr. Wurtzler, I just

4 want to note that you were also a witness on the

5 acquisition premium issue.

6 THE WITNESS: Yes.

7 JUDGE THOMPSON: And I understand you

8 oppose that.

9 THE WITNESS: Yes.

10 JUDGE THOMPSON: This is your chance to

11 cross-examine Mr. Wurtzler on the issue of

12 acquisition premium. Any takers?

13 MR. ENGLAND: We understand that I

14 think we're the party most adverse to Mr. Wurtzler's

15 testimony in that regard, and we have agreed to waive

16 cross-examination on that portion of his testimony.

17 JUDGE THOMPSON: Okay. Any questions

18 from the Bench with respect to acquisition of

19 premium? He has one page on it where he says don't

20 do it.

21 MS. O'NEILL: Public Counsel has no

22 questions, either.

23 MR. SNODGRASS: Staff has no questions.

24 JUDGE THOMPSON: Thank you, sir.

25 And there are other witnesses on

1 acquisition premium, I believe.

2 MS. O'NEILL: Yes.

3 MR. ENGLAND: I certainly hope so.

4 JUDGE THOMPSON: Okay. I just want to
5 make sure we'll get a chance to beat this issue to
6 death before we're done.

7 You are excused, Mr. Wurtzler. You can
8 go home to St. Joseph and forget about this
9 experience. We will take the lunch recess now, but I
10 want to know what we're going to come back and do at
11 1:15. Are we going to take up Mr. Gibbs then or are
12 we going to launch into something else?

13 MS. O'NEILL: If we could do Mr.
14 Burdette, he's got other cases he's working on and
15 he's been sitting here patiently waiting, and I
16 understand that.

17 JUDGE THOMPSON: That's exactly the
18 kind of input I want to hear.

19 MR. ENGLAND: I have no objection to
20 taking Mr. Burdette next.

21 JUDGE THOMPSON: Okay.

22 MR. SNODGRASS: Staff has no objection,
23 either.

24 JUDGE THOMPSON: Then we'll come back
25 and hear from Mr. Burdette. Have a nice lunch.

1 We're in recess.

2 (A LUNCH RECESS WAS HAD.)

3 JUDGE THOMPSON: One thing I'd like to
4 remind counsel is that remember you need to produce
5 one copy of every exhibit to the reporter. We've had
6 a number of exhibits that we've admitted today and we
7 need to make sure the Reporter has a copy of each of
8 those.

9 For example, we have Exhibit 104, The
10 Cost of Capital extract or excerpt from Parcell's
11 book, I don't think she has that. 103, which was DR
12 3811; 102, which was the 2002 annual report of AWW;
13 101, Chapter 20 from Morin's book; 100, the Staff
14 memo filed in Case No. WF-2002-1096.

15 Now, that one, I think we first started
16 using yesterday, so perhaps a copy was provided to
17 the Reporter that day, I don't know, but you need to
18 make sure the Reporter has one. The support
19 agreement, she has a copy of, but of course, that has
20 not yet been admitted, so there was some additional
21 items yesterday.

22 We have the 98, the corrected PMA-15,
23 Page 3; data request 3802 and table, Exhibit 97; data
24 request 3817, Exhibit 96; the financing application
25 WF-2002-1096, Exhibit 95; and finally, the AWR

1 service line letter to Mr. Shallenberg, Exhibit 92,
2 so the Reporter will need to have a copy, one copy of
3 each ever those exhibits please.

4 Ms. O'Neill.

5 MS. O'NEILL: Yes.

6 DIRECT EXAMINATION

7 QUESTIONS BY MS. O'NEILL:

8 Q. Good afternoon, Mr. Burdette.

9 A. Good afternoon.

10 JUDGE THOMPSON: I guess I need to
11 swear him. I apologize.

12 (THE WITNESS WAS SWORN.)

13 JUDGE THOMPSON: Now you may inquire.

14 MS. O'NEILL: Thank you, your Honor.

15 Q. (By Ms. O'Neill) Mr. Burdette, did you
16 prepare for filing direct testimony that's been
17 marked as Exhibit 11, rebuttal testimony that has
18 been marked as Exhibit 53, and surrebuttal testimony
19 that's been marked as Exhibit 62 in this case?

20 A. Yes.

21 Q. And other than any updates or
22 corrections that might appear in those pieces of
23 pre-filed testimony, do you have any corrections to
24 any of those at this time?

25 A. No.

1 MS. O'NEILL: Your Honor, I would offer
2 Exhibit 11, Exhibit 53, and Exhibit 62 into the
3 record.

4 JUDGE THOMPSON: Thank you,
5 Ms. O'Neill. Any objections to the receipt of
6 Exhibits 11, 53, or 62?

7 MR. ENGLAND: No.

8 JUDGE THOMPSON: Hearing no objections,
9 Exhibits 11, 53, and 62 are received and made a part
10 of the record in this proceeding. Do you tender the
11 witness?

12 MS. O'NEILL: Yes, I do.

13 JUDGE THOMPSON: Thank you.

14 Mr. Zobrist.

15 MR. ZOBRIST: No questions.

16 JUDGE THOMPSON: Thank you.

17 Mr. Snodgrass.

18 MR. SNODGRASS: Just a few.

19 CROSS-EXAMINATION

20 QUESTIONS BY MR. SNODGRASS:

21 Q. Good afternoon, Mr. Burdette.

22 A. Good afternoon.

23 Q. Do you have your testimony with you,
24 sir?

25 A. I do.

1 Q. All right. I direct your attention,
2 please, to Page 8, Lines 22 through 26.

3 A. Of?

4 Q. Of your direct, pardon me.

5 A. Page 8?

6 Q. Yes.

7 A. Lines?

8 Q. 22 through 26.

9 A. Okay.

10 Q. You described the equation for the DCF
11 models calculation for the cost of equity there.

12 A. Yes.

13 Q. Now, some of the expected sustainable
14 growth rate plus the quotient of the current dividend
15 yield divided by the stock price equals the cost of
16 equity capital. Is that correct?

17 A. Yeah.

18 Q. All right. In your direct testimony,
19 again, sir, directing your attention to Page 10,
20 Lines 20 through 21.

21 A. Okay.

22 Q. You described a sustainable growth rate
23 as the dividend growth rate investors expect to
24 continue into the indefinite future, correct?

25 A. Correct.

1 Q. And further on Page 10, Lines 25
2 through 26 of your direct testimony, you state that
3 sustainable growth is determined by analyzing various
4 historical and projected growth rates for the
5 company, correct?

6 A. Correct.

7 Q. Because Missouri-American company is
8 not publicly traded, you used the data from three
9 comparable companies to determine a growth rate for
10 Missouri-American. Is that accurate?

11 A. Correct.

12 Q. Okay. Do you use the historical growth
13 rates of these three companies as part of your
14 calculation of estimated sustainable growth rates
15 from AWC -- did you use those?

16 A. I calculated a variety of historical
17 and projected and looked at all of them.

18 Q. Did any of these three companies have a
19 year and a time frame used that we've talked about in
20 which they experience negative historical growth
21 rates?

22 A. Yes. For example, California Water
23 Services had a negative earnings per share of
24 compound growth.

25 Q. Would you agree that some comparable

1 utility stocks experience negative growth rates from
2 time to time?

3 A. Yes.

4 Q. Would you agree that it would be
5 reasonably to assume that investors in utility sector
6 would expect to see negative growth rates from time
7 to time?

8 A. I don't think they would be surprised
9 by seeing negative growth.

10 Q. Did you use negative growth rates in
11 your calculations of overall historical averages for
12 the three comparable companies?

13 A. No.

14 Q. And would the inclusion of negative
15 growth rates produce a lower historical average?

16 A. Yes.

17 Q. Can you explain why you've excluded the
18 negative historical growth rates?

19 A. Generally, I think looking forward,
20 investors are looking for growth to be growth. If a
21 company is experiencing negative growth, they're
22 probably partially -- I don't think I would even use
23 them as a comparable company if I seriously expected
24 that company to be declining going forward.

25 Q. Directing your attention to your

1 Schedule MB-6 presented on Page 16 of your direct
2 testimony. In there, it indicates the range of
3 historical growth rates calculated for the various
4 models is 1.06 to 5.19 percent with an average of
5 3.69 percent. Is that accurate?

6 A. You said the historical, can you
7 repeat?

8 Q. The range of historical growth rates.

9 A. Yes.

10 Q. Okay. I'm sorry. According to that
11 same summary, the range of projected growth rates
12 calculated is 2.83 to 6.3 with an average of 6.44
13 percent; is that correct?

14 A. Correct.

15 Q. All right. You recommend the
16 sustainable growth rate for Missouri-American Company
17 to be in the range of six to six and a half percent.
18 Am I accurate?

19 A. Yes.

20 Q. From this percentage, it's apparent
21 that you gave more rate to projected growth rate in
22 determining your file recommendation; is that right?

23 A. Correct.

24 Q. Now, on Page 8 of your rebuttal
25 testimony, Lines 12 through 15, sir, if I direct your

1 attention to that section of your testimony, you
2 indicate that on Lines 12 through 15, Page 8, of
3 calculations of projected growth rate show deviation
4 from historical growth rates, then the analyst should
5 place a greater emphasis on the projected rates. Did
6 you make that statement?

7 A. Correct.

8 Q. What's the source that you use to
9 support that statement? What's the basis?

10 A. Experience, as well as basic finance,
11 and there's also the quote in Mr. Murray's testimony
12 from Mr. Morin's book that says that historical
13 growth is only beneficial to the extent that it's
14 going predict the future. If the future is going to
15 be different than the past, then historical growth
16 doesn't have any relevance.

17 Q. Going to Page 10, Lines 23 through 25
18 of your direct testimony, Mr. Burdette.

19 A. I'm sorry, which lines?

20 Q. Page 10.

21 A. Okay.

22 Q. Lines 23 through 25.

23 A. Okay.

24 Q. You state, I think, in general, that
25 Mr. Murray's DCF growth rate calculation utilized for

1 his recommendations are biased downward due to the
2 fact that he placed equal emphasis on historical and
3 projected growth rates. Did you make that statement?
4 A. Correct.
5 Q. Does that statement accurately reflect
6 your position?
7 A. I believe so.
8 Q. Now, you've read studies in books
9 concerning growth rate calculations, have you not?
10 A. Yes.
11 Q. And are you familiar with David
12 Parcell's book, Cost of Capital?
13 A. I am.
14 Q. Is this book a recognized book on
15 capital issues related to utility rate proceedings?
16 A. Yes.
17 Q. Analysts use it as a source on cost of
18 equity capital issues, do they not?
19 A. Yes.
20 Q. Isn't it true that Mr. Parcell's book
21 makes reference to a study by Conroy and Harris?
22 A. I don't have any idea.
23 Q. Okay. What I'm showing you, is this
24 Mr. Parcell's book, Cost of Capital, as far as you
25 know?

1 A. Yes.

2 Q. I'd like to read something from Page
3 8.28 from that book. Conroy and Harris found that
4 analyst's forecast were better predictors than
5 historic growth over the very short-term, but the
6 advantage declined steadily over time. They conclude
7 that combination of analyst's forecast and historic
8 growth provide the best forecasting results.

9 Do you agree or disagree with that
10 statement in Parcell's book?

11 A. Oh, I believe it can be true at times.

12 Q. Based on that -- based on what I just
13 read to you, do you feel that you've given enough
14 weight to historical growth rates in your
15 calculation?

16 A. I think the industry has changed enough
17 in the past with mergers and acquisitions, and
18 there's fewer water companies than there were and
19 they're cutting costs, and I think I did my analysis
20 as I believe is appropriate.

21 Q. It appears that the growth rate you've
22 calculated from EPS, VPS, and VVPS range from 1.06 to
23 6.44 percent. Is that generally accurate earnings
24 per share of dividends? They range from 1.6 to 6.44,
25 would that be correct?

1 A. Are you talking about historical again?

2 Q. Growth rates.

3 A. Well, Page 16 of my direct has an

4 earnings per share of 6.83.

5 Q. All right.

6 A. But let's see.

7 Q. I'm sorry.

8 A. 6.83 is the high.

9 Q. All right. Would you explain how you

10 arrive at that growth rate?

11 A. The 6.83.

12 Q. Uh-huh.

13 A. It is -- it is the average of the three

14 companies earning per share Valu-Line and First Call,

15 so it's projected growth and earnings per share for

16 the three companies, for Valu-Line and First Call,

17 and all of those numbers averaged.

18 Q. I'd like to direct your attention

19 briefly, Mr. Burdette, to the dividend yield you

20 discuss in your testimony.

21 A. Yes.

22 Q. Would you explain your thought process,

23 sir, behind your decision to use 3.48 percent as the

24 appropriate dividend yield for Missouri-American

25 Water Company rather than, say, an average of 3.48

1 and 3.04?

2 A. The two other companies Middle Sects
3 and Southwest Water that went into the 3.04 percent
4 did not have as much information, did not have as
5 good financial coverage, and I felt the other three
6 were just covered better.

7 Q. You mention a risk-free rate in your
8 testimony. Do you not?

9 A. I do.

10 Q. And could you identify the source of
11 that risk-free rate for me, please? I'm not sure I
12 recall seeing it in your testimony.

13 A. I think, if I remember, the 5.6 percent
14 is the intermediate term from Ibittson's book.

15 Q. And what was your rationale for
16 choosing this particular risk-free rate over other
17 available options?

18 A. I think that generally with the fact
19 that the 30-year is no longer issued, and the fact
20 that how quickly the market changes anymore, I have
21 read in the literature that it's not simply my
22 opinion, that there is a shift that the risk-free
23 rate could be considered 10, 20, 30 year; not just
24 the 30-year as it used to be.

25 Q. It's true, though, isn't it, that the

1 30-year treasury bond is still being traded in the
2 secondary market?

3 A. It is.

4 Q. And information about that 30-year bond
5 is published by the Board Options Exchange website?

6 A. I know it's published, I don't know the
7 specific website.

8 Q. And that instrument is still being
9 bought and sold, is it not?

10 A. Yes.

11 Q. Now, going to the I-S-R-S, or otherwise
12 known as ISRS issue, are you familiar with what ISRS
13 is?

14 A. Yes.

15 Q. Has it been implemented yet, to your
16 knowledge?

17 A. What do you mean by implemented?

18 Q. Has it been put into affect or the
19 statutory provision in ISRS in effect now?

20 A. I believe it's law.

21 Q. Has the Commission enacted any ISRS, is
22 there a case pending dealing with ISRS at this time?

23 A. I think there's ISRS issues, but I
24 don't know the specifics.

25 Q. All right. You mention in your

1 rebuttal testimony, Page 12, Lines 25 through 26,
2 that ISRS does not allow for reduction in earnings.
3 A company's earnings can only go up.

4 A. Yes.

5 Q. Did you say that? You also say in your
6 rebuttal on Page 12 that ISRS reduces
7 Missouri-American Water Company's business risk. Did
8 you make that statement?

9 A. Yes.

10 Q. As a general principle, Mr. Burdette,
11 when a company's business risk is reduced, its cost
12 of obtaining capital is also reduced. Isn't that a
13 fair statement?

14 A. If you're looking only at business
15 risk, everything else equal financial risk, et
16 cetera, yes.

17 MR. SNODGRASS: That's all I have.

18 JUDGE THOMPSON: Thank you, Mr.

19 Snodgrass.

20 Mr. England.

21 MR. ENGLAND: Thank you, your Honor.

22 CROSS-EXAMINATION

23 QUESTIONS BY MR. ENGLAND:

24 Q. Good afternoon, Mr. Burdette.

25 A. Good afternoon.

1 Q. Let me start, first, with that quote
2 from Parcell's that Mr. Snodgrass read to you. Is
3 that 8.28?

4 MR. SNODGRASS: Let me look. Yes, it
5 is.

6 Q. (By Mr. England) Do you have a copy of
7 Mr. Parcell's book in front of you?

8 A. No, I do not.

9 MR. SNODGRASS: I can furnish him a
10 copy.

11 Q. (By Mr. England) If I was listening
12 clearly, I think Mr. Snodgrass was reading to you
13 from the top half of that Page 8.28.

14 A. I think so.

15 Q. And I want to focus on the sentence, I
16 believe, that was part of his quote, and I quote they
17 conclude that combinations of analyst's forecast and
18 historic growth provide the best forecasting results,
19 end quote. Do you see that?

20 A. Yes.

21 Q. It's my understanding you did consider
22 historical growth rates, didn't you, in your
23 analysis?

24 A. Yes, I calculated a total of 11
25 combination of historical and projected.

1 Q. And you simply decided or determined in
2 your own judgment to, perhaps, give more weight or
3 emphasis to projections as opposed to historical
4 rates, correct?

5 A. Correct.

6 Q. So don't believe that what you did is
7 inconsistent with what's stated here, do you?

8 A. No, I analyzed historical growth, in
9 fact, more historical growth rates than I did
10 projected, but I think once you analyze the growth
11 rates, then the job becomes interpreting the results.

12 Q. Thank you. By the way, you are a
13 certified rate of return analyst, are you not?

14 A. Yes.

15 Q. And I assume, then, that you are
16 familiar with Mr. Parcell's work as part of your
17 certification?

18 A. Yes.

19 Q. Let's talk about the ISRS for a moment,
20 if we may. I think it is indicated in an answer to
21 cross-examination, and also specifically indicated --
22 I think it's in your direct testimony or at least my
23 reference is direct testimony, Page 22, Lines 1
24 through 3, I think you identify or note that the
25 existence of an ISRS reduces business risk, do you

1 not?

2 A. Yes.

3 Q. And business risk is reduced, and this
4 is my understanding, because the lag on recovering a
5 return on these investments has been reduced, the
6 regulatory lag in recovering the --

7 A. Correct.

8 Q. Okay. Would you agree with me that
9 regulatory lag has not been eliminated, however, it's
10 only been reduced from the eleven months for a
11 general rate case to four months under the ISRS
12 statute?

13 A. Not eliminated, correct.

14 Q. Okay. Would you also agree with me
15 that other rate-making techniques, such as the use of
16 forward looking test years and the allowance of
17 construction work in progress in rate base, all other
18 things being equal, reduces business risks for water
19 utilities?

20 A. I don't have an opinion on construction
21 work in progress in rate base. It's not anything
22 I've ever discussed. In terms of future test year, I
23 know there's debate on that. I also know that to get
24 to a future test year, you have to start with a solid
25 historical year, and I'm not sure that I believe

1 there's a whole lot of difference between a solid
2 historical test year with updates and true-ups than
3 there is in what you might call a true future test
4 year.

5 Q. Then let me qualify my question a
6 little bit better. If by using a forward looking
7 test period or by allowing construction work in
8 progress, you have advanced the date for inclusion of
9 plant into your rate setting analysis beyond what it
10 would be under historical test year, you've at least
11 reduced regulatory lag and the recovery of those
12 costs, have you not?

13 A. If you -- if you would include them in
14 this case and not have to wait and file another case,
15 yes, you've reduced lag.

16 Q. And you mentioned, I think, in response
17 to Mr. Snodgrass something about financial risk,
18 that's different from business risk, is it not?

19 A. Correct.

20 Q. That has to do with the amount of
21 leverage a company employs in its financing of
22 capital or financing of facilities?

23 A. Yes.

24 Q. Have you done any analysis to determine
25 the extent to which your proxy group of water

1 companies have employed an ISRS mechanism?

2 A. No, I heard Ms. Ahern testify to that,
3 but I did not specifically look into there.

4 Q. Similarly, do you know if they have
5 available to them other rate-making techniques, such
6 as forward looking test periods or allowance for
7 construction work in progress?

8 A. No, I don't know the specifics of all
9 the regulations in those states.

10 Q. Thank you. Let's talk about capital
11 structure for a second, if we may. Your rebuttal
12 testimony, I believe, Page 4, Lines 1 through 4.
13 I've given you a bum steer. It's rebuttal, Page 4,
14 Lines 12 through 14. And -- are you there?

15 A. Yeah, I think so.

16 Q. It begins because MAWC.

17 A. Line 10.

18 Q. Let me show you.

19 MR. ENGLAND: May I approach the
20 witness?

21 JUDGE THOMPSON: You may.

22 Q. (By Mr. England) It's the red underline
23 there in the middle of the page.

24 A. Okay. It's my Line 10.

25 Q. Yeah, that happens with these

1 electronic things.

2 A. Must be an EFAS thing.

3 Q. We used to blame it on the Bossonova,
4 now we blame it on EFAS, but hopefully we're on the
5 same line.

6 A. Yes.

7 Q. The quote is because MAWC has long-term
8 debt issued under its own name, I believe the
9 company's actual debt rather than American Water's
10 consolidated debt is appropriate to use to calculate
11 the embedded cost of debt.

12 A. Correct.

13 Q. Do you see that? And I take it from
14 that statement that you do not dispute the fact that
15 MAWC issues its own debt; is that right?

16 A. I do not dispute that fact.

17 Q. Even the debt that it issues to AWCC?

18 A. In the future, if American Water would
19 shift so that its subsidiaries were receiving
20 substantially all or most of its debt internally from
21 another subsidiary, then I would question whether I
22 would really call that third-party debt. At this
23 point, the fact that there is debt outstanding to a
24 third party, then I believe -- I believe this is an
25 appropriate capital structure.

1 Q. Okay. And that wasn't quite my
2 question. Whether Missouri-American issues debt to
3 an outside third party or it issues debt internally
4 to AWCC, do you draw a distinction for purposes of
5 the term issues?

6 A. If Missouri-American is the entity, the
7 legal entity, that is obligated for the debt, then
8 yes, I believe they issued the debt.

9 Q. Okay. Regardless of who they get it
10 from?

11 A. Correct.

12 Q. Thank you. Now, Mr. Murray has
13 recommended a range of returns on equity in this
14 proceeding from, I believe, 8.26 to 9.26 percent. Is
15 that your understanding or recollection?

16 A. Yes.

17 Q. And then he applies that recommended
18 return on equity to the parent company consolidated
19 capital structure with its embedded costs of
20 long-term preferred, and I think some short-term
21 debt, to arrive at an overall return -- rate of
22 return, as I call it; is that right?

23 A. Yes.

24 Q. My understanding is that rate of return
25 is 6.67 percent to 7.03 percent. Does that ring a

1 bell with you?

2 A. Yeah, that's familiar.

3 Q. Okay. Now, for the rate-making
4 purposes, that is the return that is applied to a
5 utilities rate case to determine that element of cost
6 to service, correct?

7 A. Correct.

8 Q. Okay. Now, by comparison, you
9 recommend a return on equity, at least in your
10 surrebuttal, of 9.5 percent.

11 A. Correct.

12 Q. But you recommend that on
13 Missouri-American's capital structure, that is
14 somewhat different than American's consolidated
15 capital structure, correct?

16 A. Correct.

17 Q. And in fact, you've got approximately
18 44 percent equity in your capital structure?

19 A. Yes.

20 Q. Versus American consolidated, which I
21 believe updated is around 45 percent, somewhere in
22 that neighborhood.

23 A. Based only on Mr. Murray's numbers,
24 yes.

25 Q. Okay. When you apply your recommended

1 return on equity, 9.5 percent, in the
2 Missouri-American specific capital structure, you
3 produce a recommended return -- over all the return,
4 if you will, overall return of 7.68 percent, correct?

5 A. Yes.

6 Q. And again, that's the number that's
7 applied to rate base?

8 A. Correct.

9 Q. Okay. Now, would you agree with me
10 that if Mr. Murray used your capital structure, in
11 other words, the company's capital structure as shown
12 in your surrebuttal testimony, and still recommended
13 an overall rate of return of 6.7 to 7.03 percent,
14 that would result in a return on equity in the range
15 of approximately 7.2 to 8 percent?

16 A. If you took -- if I understand your
17 question, you're talking about taking the rate of
18 return he calculated using overall -- the
19 consolidated capital structure in his ORE.

20 Q. Right.

21 A. Apply that to the Missouri-American
22 capital structure and back out a cost of equity.

23 Q. That's it.

24 A. Yeah, the cost of -- the equity cost
25 would drop.

1 Q. In other words, when you look at
2 Missouri-American's capital structure and you take
3 care of the debt that Missouri-American has to take
4 care of and you take care of the preferred stock that
5 they have to take care of and pay for, that the --
6 what's left is a return on equity, if you will, but
7 it is less than is indicated return on equity in this
8 proceeding?

9 A. Correct.

10 Q. Okay. I have taken the liberty, Mr.
11 Burdette, of doing that calculation, and would like
12 your review and comments on that. And if I may add
13 -- or ask that an exhibit be marked for purposes of
14 identification.

15 (EXHIBIT NO. 105 WAS MARKED FOR
16 IDENTIFICATION.)

17 MS. O'NEILL: Mr. England, do you have
18 a calculator that Mr. Burdette could use if you're
19 going ask him to do calculations?

20 JUDGE THOMPSON: Proceed.

21 Q. (By Mr. England) And I guess in
22 response to that, you can trust your view to confirm
23 that I've totally screwed it up or I did it somewhat
24 correctly?

25 A. You took an overall rate of return,

1 6.67, 7.03, you subtracted out the weighted cost of
2 debt of 3.45, you subtracted out the weighted cost of
3 preferred stock of .05, and what you were left with
4 would have to be the weighted cost of equity, which
5 you then divided by the percent of equity to get an
6 equity cost rate.

7 Q. Correct.

8 A. Yes, I can trust that.

9 Q. And you can confirm that, at least for
10 purposes of the amounts of capital and the capital
11 structure, and the percents, which is the second
12 column, they are taken from your surrebuttal exhibit,
13 correct?

14 A. Yes.

15 Q. The cost rate for preferred and
16 long-term debt also taken from your exhibit?

17 A. Yes.

18 Q. And the weighted cost for those two as
19 well taken from your exhibit?

20 A. Yes.

21 Q. And I think you just confirmed that if
22 you back into an effective cost of equity using
23 Staff's overall rate of return, this capital
24 structure, your embedded cost, the cost rates there
25 for common equity of 7.21 and 8 percent are roughly

1 appropriate or accurate?

2 A. That looks correct, yes.

3 Q. Okay. Thank you, sir. So if we get
4 Staff's rate of return of 6.67 to 7.03, and after we
5 pay off our long-term debt holders and after we pay
6 off our preferred stock holders, the company is left
7 with an opportunity to earn return on equity of its
8 invested equity 7.21 to 8 percent, correct?

9 A. Given all the assumptions, yeah, the
10 way you have set this up, that is correct.

11 MR. ENGLAND: Thank you. I have no
12 other questions.

13 JUDGE THOMPSON: Thank you, Mr.
14 England. Were you going to move for the entry of
15 this, Trip?

16 MR. ENGLAND: Yes, I was.

17 JUDGE THOMPSON: Do I hear any
18 objection to the receipt of Exhibit 105?

19 MS. O'NEILL: No.

20 JUDGE THOMPSON: Hearing no objections,
21 Exhibit 105 is received and made a part of the record
22 in this proceeding.

23 Questions from the bench, Commissioner
24 Murray.

25 COMMISSIONER MURRAY: Give me a moment,

1 Judge.

2 JUDGE THOMPSON: Yes, ma'am.

3 COMMISSIONER MURRAY: I don't think I
4 have any questions for Mr. Burdette. Thank you.

5 JUDGE THOMPSON: Yes, ma'am.

6 Commissioner Forbis.

7 QUESTIONS BY COMMISSIONER FORBIS:

8 Q. How are you doing?

9 A. Good.

10 Q. Glad to hear it. I won't require you
11 to have a calculator. Just so my mile-wide and
12 inch-deep questions here, again, this is kind of
13 where I am right now on this, and I asked this
14 earlier, too. Do you have any idea how other states
15 generally are approaching this sort of question? Are
16 your numbers in line with what other states are doing
17 on ROE or ROR? Are they high, low? Do you have a
18 sense of that?

19 A. My sense is Missouri is considered a
20 relatively regulated state. There are other states
21 that seem to be a little more liberal with granted
22 returns on equity.

23 Q. How about your specific -- your
24 numbers, the 9.5 to 10 on ROE and 7.68 on ROR, where
25 would that put -- where would those numbers fall?

1 A. In my opinion for regulated water, I
2 think those are pretty much in line, and I'm not
3 saying Missouri is out of line --

4 Q. Okay.

5 A. -- but I think they're in line with --
6 with what's out there.

7 Q. You were approached -- we talked about
8 other cases, have you worked on other cases in the
9 past and recommended things -- or OPC, of course, has
10 made the recommendations, you may be aware of it. Is
11 your approach in this case consistent with what
12 you've taken in other cases?

13 A. Generally.

14 Q. Same approach using the subsidiary
15 capital structure, for example, and the way you
16 calculated using all that, that's --

17 A. Yes.

18 Q. -- basically the same, you're
19 consistent?

20 A. Yes.

21 Q. Okay. When you do your DCF calculation
22 and then you figure others as well, you sort of use
23 the others as a guideline, right, there's some other
24 approach you can make. How do you make all those fit
25 together, just give me a quick overview of that.

1 A. If the utility in question has
2 publicly-traded stock, then you can do a DCF analysis
3 directly on that company. You use a comparable group
4 to make sure that the single company result is not
5 some sort of aberration, that it's not heavily
6 influenced by an out of the ordinary dividend yield
7 or out of the ordinary growth yield.

8 If you perform an analysis on the
9 specific company and also look at several other
10 similar companies and you get DCF results or whatever
11 the model is, ROE results, generally in a zone of
12 reasonableness or a ballpark, then you just have a
13 little more comfort in the results.

14 Q. And you stay with the DCF results but
15 you have a better comfort level, generally speaking?

16 A. Well, you can do that with any model,
17 you can do that with the DCF or CAPM or any model you
18 would choose. You can analyze the single company or
19 a group of companies to look for some corroboration.

20 Q. I think you've explained your approach
21 on using MAWC as a result of parents, I'll let that
22 go.

23 COMMISSIONER FORBIS: That's it for me.
24 Thank you.

25 THE WITNESS: Thank you.

1 COMMISSIONER CLAYTON: No questions.

2 JUDGE THOMPSON: Thank you,

3 Commissioner.

4 QUESTIONS BY JUDGE THOMPSON:

5 Q. Mr. Burdette.

6 A. Yes.

7 Q. Looking at Schedule MB-11 updated on
8 your surrebuttal testimony, does that represent your
9 current position with respect to the ratios or
10 percentages of each element in the capital structure
11 of MAWC?

12 A. Yes, that is based on information that
13 I got directly from the company dated November 30,
14 2003.

15 Q. Okay. And the embedded costs that you
16 show on that schedule, are those also your present
17 position as to the cost that should be used?

18 A. Correct.

19 Q. So, in other words, 6.22 for long-term
20 debt?

21 A. Yes.

22 Q. 9.12 for preferred?

23 A. Yes.

24 Q. Okay. And then 9.5, as I understand
25 it, is your suggestion as a return on equity figure?

1 A. Correct.

2 Q. Okay. And, now, did you perform a DCF?

3 A. I did.

4 Q. Using the November 2003 figures?

5 A. I'm not sure I understand your

6 question.

7 Q. In other words, I'm going to ask you

8 what results you got using the Discounted Cash Flow

9 model?

10 A. Okay.

11 Q. And did you have to redo that based on

12 updated financial information from the company or did

13 you only have to do that once?

14 A. No, if you were going update the DCF,

15 what you would update is most likely stock price.

16 There wouldn't be anything associated with capital

17 structure, necessarily, that would cause you to

18 update a DCF.

19 Q. Okay. I understand. So with your DCF,

20 what were the results that you obtained?

21 A. Assuming a dividend yield of 3.4

22 percent, growth of 6 to 6.5 percent, leads to a DCF

23 cost of equity to 9.48 to 9.98.

24 Q. Okay. Did you do a risk premium model?

25 A. I did not.

1 Q. Okay. Did you do a CAPM model?

2 A. Capital Asset Pricing Model, yes.

3 Q. And what were the results that you

4 obtained?

5 A. I did two different methods; one was an

6 average for the comparable companies of 9.69 percent,

7 the other was an average, and granted, this would be

8 expected to be a much higher number, 11.15 percent,

9 that's assuming a much larger market premium.

10 Q. Okay. And did you do a CEM model?

11 A. Did not.

12 Q. Did not. So you used two models?

13 A. Correct.

14 Q. Okay. And so the range that you

15 defined using these two different models extends from

16 9.45 at the low end to 11.15 at the high end?

17 A. 9.48.

18 Q. 9.48, excuse me, okay. So that's the

19 range?

20 A. Yes.

21 Q. And within that range, you selected the

22 figure of 9.5 for your selection, right?

23 A. Correct.

24 Q. Okay. And why did you choose that

25 point within that range?

1 A. In my direct testimony, I had had a
2 range of 9.5 to 10 percent. I believe the existence
3 of the ISRS is definitely lowered business risk.
4 Also, from overall analysis of utilities in general,
5 including analysis of electric and gas, I believe the
6 9.5 is better representative of the cost of equity
7 for a water company.

8 Q. Okay. Let's talk about this ISRS.
9 Now, this is the statutorily created surcharge for
10 infrastructure replacement, correct?

11 A. Correct.

12 Q. And it applies only to the St. Louis
13 County district; is that correct?

14 A. Correct.

15 Q. And it essentially creates -- or would
16 you agree that it essentially creates a little rate
17 case dealing only with that issue?

18 A. I wouldn't call it a rate case unless
19 you want to call it a single-issue rate case.

20 Q. A single-issue rate case.

21 A. Okay.

22 Q. And the purpose of that is to provide
23 return for capital investments in infrastructure
24 replacement, you know, on a much more rapid basis; is
25 that correct?

1 A. Correct.

2 Q. And if you recall, how often is that
3 figure updated?

4 A. I believe it's every six months.

5 Q. Every six months. And then when a
6 general rate case comes along, what's the effect?

7 A. Let me check direct real quick --

8 Q. Sure.

9 A. -- so I don't give you a wrong answer.
10 I believe when a rate case comes along, the past ISRS
11 is up for prudence review, I believe, to be accepted
12 or not accepted, and then the ISRS amount is reset
13 back to zero.

14 Q. Okay. And the amount of capital
15 investment that's been made in infrastructure during
16 that ISRS period, is that then recognized in the
17 general rate case as an addition at that rate base?

18 A. I believe that's how it works, yes.

19 Q. Okay. That only applies to one
20 district out of nine or ten?

21 A. St. Louis area, yes.

22 Q. Okay. What -- if you any idea, what's
23 the annual amount of capital investment involved?

24 A. I am not sure.

25 Q. I guess what I'm aiming at is there's

1 been a lot of discussion of the ISRS as reducing risk
2 for this company and therefore having a depressing
3 effect, if that's the right phrase, certainly from
4 the company's point of view, on the return on equity;
5 is that correct?

6 A. Correct.

7 Q. Okay. But is the amount of money
8 involved such that there really should be a
9 significant effect?

10 A. Well, that's the reason that my
11 recommendation was that the Commission should
12 consider it. I did not make a quantified adjustment
13 to ROE. I didn't say we should drop it by 25 basis
14 points or 50 basis points. Simply pointing out the
15 existence of the ISRS, depending on the level that
16 it's operating at, at any particular time, it could
17 be important for the Commission to consider the
18 effects.

19 Q. Okay. Now, if I turn around, turn what
20 you just said around, is it fair to say that you
21 don't believe the ISRS has a significant enough
22 effect to quantify?

23 A. I think we could probably do studies
24 and get economists involved and run all kinds of
25 statistics and probably argue about a whole lot of

1 things concerning what the quantifying number would
2 be, not that somebody could not come up with a
3 number, but I'm sure it would be up for vigorous
4 debate.

5 Q. Well, let me ask you this. In the
6 absence of the ISRS, do you believe that 9.6 would be
7 a better suggested value for return on equity?

8 A. Well, that would be -- that would be
9 attempting to quantify.

10 Q. That's exactly what I'm trying to get
11 to you do.

12 A. No, I wouldn't really -- I would leave
13 it at I believe it's up for the Commission to take it
14 under consideration.

15 Q. Okay. Fair enough. Now, to the extent
16 that the other experts who did a Discounted Cash Flow
17 model analysis and a Cost of Asset Premium Model
18 analysis, if that's, in fact, the correct name, to
19 the extent that they reached different results than
20 you have and employed different assumptions, is it
21 your opinion that they are in error?

22 A. Compared to the judgment that I
23 exercised, yes.

24 Q. Okay. What is your opinion, if you
25 have one, of Staff's proposal to use the AWW

1 consolidated capital structure in place of MAWC's
2 capital structure?

3 A. I think it's a -- an issue to watch. I
4 think that if American Water is altering its overall
5 method of financing and subsidiaries so that all of
6 its financing eventually is going to become internal,
7 I think it's something to consider. I think at this
8 point, with the levels we're talking about, it's
9 still appropriate to use Missouri-American's stand
10 alone subsidiary capital structure.

11 JUDGE THOMPSON: Thank you, Mr.
12 Burdette, that's all the questions I have for you.
13 Any further questions from the bench? Commissioner
14 Murray.

15 COMMISSIONER MURRAY: Thank you.

16 QUESTIONS BY COMMISSIONER MURRAY:

17 Q. The Judge was asking you about the
18 range of between 9.48 and 11.15, and the fact that
19 you came up with the recommendation of 9.5. Do you
20 remember that?

21 A. Yes.

22 Q. And then in terms of the consideration
23 of the ISRS, which I understand you to say that it's
24 appropriate for the Commission to consider any effect
25 of the ISRS, but in your choosing the, really, the

1 low end of your range to recommend, did you include
2 that consideration?

3 A. When I filed direct, I had a range of
4 9.5 to 10. Within the recommendation 9.5 to 10, I
5 said that I believe it would be important for the
6 Commission to consider the ISRS and perhaps look at
7 the lower end of that range. Between the time I
8 filed direct and the time I filed surrebuttal, I made
9 the determination to drop the range and just
10 recommend the 9.5.

11 Q. And in that determination, were you
12 considering --

13 A. The existence of the ISRS, yes.

14 Q. So it's already been calculated into
15 your number?

16 A. For my number, correct.

17 Q. Okay.

18 COMMISSIONER MURRAY: Thank you.

19 JUDGE THOMPSON: Further questions from
20 the bench? There appear to be none.

21 Mr. Zobrist.

22 RE-CROSS-EXAMINATION

23 QUESTIONS BY MR. ZOBRIST:

24 Q. Just briefly, Mr. Burdette. Your
25 recommendations as far as return on equity and cost

1 of capital were generally in agreement with those of
2 Mr. Wurtzler from the St. Joseph Water Rate
3 Coalition; is that correct?

4 A. I would say that his were in agreement
5 with mine, he did no fundamental analysis.

6 Q. And I would not quibble with that. He
7 reviewed your testimony and that of other parties,
8 correct?

9 A. Yes.

10 Q. And he did generally agree with your
11 recommendations, correct?

12 A. It seems so, yes.

13 Q. And I apologize, I did not mean to zing
14 one by you. I paid for what I got out of my client.
15 And is it also correct that Mr. Wurtzler's
16 recommendations on capital structure also agreed with
17 your opinions?

18 A. He retained short-term debt. My
19 methodology on short-term debt is a little different
20 than Staff. Staff takes a snapshot of short-term
21 debt. Because short-term debt can be so variable
22 over a year, I look more at an average, and when I
23 look at the previous 12 months, it was obvious that
24 the company had gone back to a condition of
25 short-term debt was less than CWIP, so I believe that

1 it's appropriate to exclude short-term debt from
2 capital structure, and he retained short-term debt.

3 Q. Was that the only difference that you
4 could recall between his opinion and your opinion?

5 A. For the most part. He didn't provide
6 the dollar amounts, and in fact, in surrebuttal, I
7 thought about doing it, but he didn't provide the
8 dollar amounts in order to back out his percentages,
9 so I couldn't do a direct comparison, but that seemed
10 to be the largest difference.

11 MR. ZOBRIST: Thank you very much.

12 JUDGE THOMPSON: Thank you, Mr.

13 Zobrist.

14 Mr. Snodgrass.

15 RE-CROSS-EXAMINATION

16 QUESTIONS BY MR. SNODGRASS:

17 Q. Mr. Burdette, you indicated, I believe,
18 in some of your answers here that if American Water
19 Capital Corporation issued a large amount of debt to
20 Missouri-American, that you were not sure that you
21 would classify that debt as Missouri-American Water
22 Company debt. Is that a fair characterization of
23 what you said?

24 A. I'm not sure what I said. My meaning
25 is if -- if American Water becomes, or their

1 financing arrangement, becomes that an entity within
2 the company, like American Capital Corporation or
3 American Water Capital Corporation, is doing all of
4 the borrowing, and then the corporation is allocating
5 the money out, then I think that's much less -- it's
6 much less stand alone companies as subsidiaries than
7 has been in the past.

8 Q. All right. Now, going to Mr. England's
9 exhibit that we just talked about where he does some
10 calculations, it goes without saying that the
11 calculations contained in that exhibit provided to
12 you presumes that Missouri-American Water Company's
13 capital structure is the appropriate one to use, does
14 it not?

15 A. Yes, it's definitely using
16 Missouri-American's capital structure.

17 MR. SNODGRASS: I don't think I have
18 anything else, thanks.

19 JUDGE THOMPSON: Mr. England.

20 MR. ENGLAND: No questions, your Honor.

21 JUDGE THOMPSON: Bless you, Mr.

22 England.

23 Ms. O'Neill.

24 MS. O'NEILL: Thank you, your Honor.

25 ///

1
2
3
4
5
6
7
8
9
10
11
12
13
14
15
16
17
18
19
20
21
22
23
24
25

REDIRECT EXAMINATION

QUESTIONS BY MS. O'NEILL:

Q. Mr. Burdette, why do you rely so heavily on your DCF calculations and your DCF analysis when you analyze situations different from your opinion in a case like this?

A. I think it's rooted in very solid fundamental financial theory. It's well-respected in the financial community and this Commission has shown respect for the model.

Q. And you had indicated in one of your answers to a question from the Bench that you would expect your CAPM analysis to be higher than your DCF analysis. Do you recall that?

A. I performed two different CAPMs and I said that I would expect the second CAPM to be higher because it specifically had a higher market premium.

Q. Okay. And how does that -- how does that relate to your comparing back to your DCF analysis to see whether or not you would want to make any changes as far as the recommendation?

A. I did the two CAPMs because just about every component that goes into the CAPM, we end up arguing about in one way or another, so I just kind of decided to shunt some of that from the beginning

1 and used two analysis with two different market
2 premiums, knowing, obviously, that if you choose a
3 larger market premium, you're going to get a larger
4 result, but at least I know what the number was that
5 I calculated going in.

6 Q. And the fact that that later CAPM
7 analysis was 11.15 --

8 A. One nine, I believe.

9 Q. -- didn't affect your recommendation
10 regarding -- your final recommendation regarding ROE
11 is what you've testified to. Can you explain that a
12 little bit more?

13 A. The first methodology for the CAPM that
14 I used I think is much more traditional and much more
15 -- well, traditional and usual and it was 9.69 and
16 fell right in the middle of my original range, so it
17 provided corroboration, I thought.

18 Q. And you thought that that original CAPM
19 that you did adequately looked at business risk and
20 what the expected return would be that investors
21 would want in a company like this one?

22 A. Correct.

23 Q. Now, can you explain why you chose not
24 to use or perform a risk premium analysis?

25 A. In general, I think risk premium

1 analyses can be manipulated. You can choose -- you
2 can very carefully choose the time that you measure
3 the risk premium and pretty much come up with any
4 number you want.

5 There have also been historically been
6 times when the risk premium between bonds and stocks
7 has actually been negative, so it just seemed -- and
8 I've seen it done, analysts will come in and they
9 will choose a very long historical period to measure
10 the risk premium; they'll choose a very short period;
11 they'll choose a very select set of years or skip a
12 couple years. It's just -- I've written good
13 rebuttal against it, so it's not something that I
14 choose to set myself up for.

15 Q. You find that DCF is a more objective
16 analysis than risk premium?

17 A. In general.

18 Q. And why was it that you chose not to do
19 a CMM -- CEM analysis?

20 A. Comparable Earnings Model?

21 Q. Yes.

22 A. Again, it has been tried before, what
23 it means is you try to go out and find companies of
24 the same risk but in different industries, and so
25 then it comes down to what is it you're trying to

1 use. Is it just beta, is it some other measure of
2 risk, and any comparable earnings analysis that I've
3 seen, I've greatly disagreed with companies that were
4 selected, and I've never come to the conclusion of
5 how to appropriately select the companies to imitate
6 the risk of utility.

7 Q. And in fact, in the comparable earnings
8 analysis that Ms. Ahern did, she chooses competitive
9 companies, and that's typical in those types of
10 tests; is that correct?

11 A. That's exactly what they would be.

12 Q. There are companies that are not
13 regulated by a Public Service Commission or a Public
14 Utilities Commission?

15 A. Correct.

16 Q. Things like grocery store chains?

17 A. Or whatever you would choose that you
18 think is the same risk.

19 Q. Pretty much any kind of company that
20 you wanted to put in that list if you could come up
21 with a rationale for saying the risk was similar?

22 A. Correct.

23 Q. And so it's very subjective?

24 A. In my opinion.

25 Q. And is it also somewhat result-driven?

1 If you want a high number, you put companies in there

2 --

3 A. I think you could do that pretty
4 easily.

5 Q. I want to talk just real briefly with
6 you about the new ISRS statute, and that's a law that
7 just recently went into effect; is that correct?

8 A. July, I believe.

9 Q. And although Mr. England suggested that
10 the regulatory lag reduction was a difference between
11 eleven months and four months, it's a little more
12 complicated than that, would you agree?

13 A. I would think so. I mean, a rate case,
14 I believe, takes eleven months.

15 Q. And in fact, a company could apply for
16 more than one ISRS between rate cases; is that
17 correct?

18 A. I believe they can apply twice a year.

19 Q. And so if rate cases were every two or
20 three years, but suddenly these single-issue rate
21 cases came in every six months, that would be much
22 less regulatory lag. Is that fair to say?

23 A. Correct.

24 Q. And are you aware of specific customer
25 numbers related to the St. Louis County district?

1 A. Not specifically.

2 Q. Are you aware of whether the St. Louis
3 County area is a large or a small portion of the
4 company's total customer base in Missouri?

5 A. I believe it's relatively good size,
6 but I don't know the specific numbers offhand.

7 Q. In fact, do you believe that it's, in
8 fact, the largest district that they have in the
9 state?

10 A. I do.

11 Q. And we're glad you do. And for all of
12 those reasons, it's appropriate for the Commission to
13 consider these -- this reduced regulatory lag in
14 considering whether or not the ISRS lowers business
15 risk?

16 A. Yeah, I think it's a pretty fundamental
17 change in Missouri regulation. I don't think it's
18 something that can just come into play without the
19 Commission considering it.

20 Q. And St. Louis County Water has -- are
21 you aware of other cases where they've come in and
22 requested some sort of special treatment to deal with
23 their infrastructure replacement problems?

24 A. I've been involved with several cases
25 with St. Louis County Water going back eight and a

1 half years.

2 Q. So it's a fairly substantial investment
3 that they're looking to do under the ISRS?

4 A. I believe so.

5 Q. Okay.

6 MS. O'NEILL: No further questions.

7 JUDGE THOMPSON: Thank you. You may
8 step down, Mr. Burdette. Thank you very much for
9 your testimony.

10 MS. O'NEILL: Your Honor, may Mr.
11 Burdette be excused? I know he has a daughter who's
12 sick that he needs to go take care of.

13 JUDGE THOMPSON: Absolutely, and I hope
14 your daughter recovers quick.

15 Is Mr. Gibbs in the house?

16 MR. SNODGRASS: Judge, I have that cite
17 you were looking for and you asked me about.

18 JUDGE THOMPSON: Absolutely.

19 MR. SNODGRASS: On that prior
20 Commission decision, it's 706 S.W. 2nd 87, Missouri
21 Appellate, 1985.

22 JUDGE THOMPSON: Thank you very much.

23 MR. SNODGRASS: You're welcome.

24 MR. ENGLAND: Your Honor.

25 JUDGE THOMPSON: Yes, sir.

1 MR. ENGLAND: Can we go off-the-record
2 for a second?

3 JUDGE THOMPSON: Well, that's more
4 complicated than you might think, but sure, why not.

5 (AN OFF-THE-RECORD DISCUSSION WAS HAD.)

6 JUDGE THOMPSON: Mr. Gibbs, I will
7 remind you that you are still under oath.

8 THE WITNESS: Yes.

9 JUDGE THOMPSON: And we are ready for
10 questions from the Bench for Mr. Gibbs on the pension
11 issue. Commissioner Murray. And Commissioner, if
12 you prefer, we can take a recess if you need to find
13 your notes or anything of that sort. I apologize.

14 COMMISSIONER MURRAY: Well, Judge, I
15 would -- oh, I think I may have found my notes.
16 Thank you.

17 QUESTIONS BY COMMISSIONER MURRAY:

18 Q. Good afternoon, Mr. Gibbs.

19 A. Good afternoon.

20 Q. It's hard to change gears and get back
21 into pensions, but let's see if I can think that way
22 for a moment. Has the -- did the company propose not
23 using the FAS 87 methodology, to your knowledge, in
24 any rate cases where ERISA would have provided more
25 revenue requirements?

1 A. Since the Staff adopted the use of FAS
2 87, since 1994, I don't believe the company has
3 proposed anything other than FAS 87.

4 Q. Okay. And when you were being
5 cross-examined, I believe, you stated that or agreed
6 that the FAS 87 is an accrual method that does not
7 match actual payments; is that right?

8 A. On the current basis, yes, that is
9 correct.

10 Q. And if, for rate-making purposes, the
11 FAS 87 methodology were employed some years and the
12 ERISA methodology were employed other years, would
13 the end result over time be that the company did not
14 recover all of the expenses associated with pension?

15 A. I seem to recall in the pension
16 testimony that was given, particularly by Mr.
17 Williamson, in terms of measurement from beginning to
18 end, that FAS 87 and ERISA would wind up, you know,
19 at the same point, the problem is that, you know,
20 that's impossible to determine because ERISA, FAS 87
21 and -- these all began in different points.

22 ERISA was, what, 1974, I believe. FAS
23 87 came into being in 1987. We started using FAS 87
24 for rate-making in '94, so there's no way that, you
25 know, that given any kind of measurement of time that

1 these things would ever equal.

2 Q. But if you change to Staff's
3 recommendation in this case, is there an amount that
4 would not be recovered?

5 A. I think the Staff's position is they
6 would recover pension expense, it would just be on a
7 different basis than FAS 87. As I've stated in my
8 testimony that under the FAS 87 basis, the company
9 has already collected in excess of 9 million dollars
10 more than what they've had to contribute to the
11 pension fund since we've switched over to the FAS 87
12 method, so.

13 Q. And while that has been the case, while
14 the market situation has been positive to the extent
15 that the fund was building up, excessing fund was, or
16 whatever, I guess you wouldn't call it excess, but
17 the fund was building more rapidly because of the
18 market situations, right?

19 A. The market has a great deal to do with
20 the -- how the fund -- the position of the fund.

21 Q. Okay. And when the position of the
22 fund was building more rapidly, for rate-making
23 purposes, Staff wanted the company to use FAS 87
24 because that required recognition of those -- those
25 -- I wish I had the terminology before me.

1 A. Down recognized gains and losses?

2 Q. Yes, thank you, the unrecognized gains
3 had to be considered for rate-making purposes, right?

4 A. Yes, I mean, when we adopted FAS 87 for
5 rate-making purposes, FAS 87 for all intensive
6 purpose for almost all utilities operating in the
7 state was already in excess of what ERISA pension
8 expense would be if we had been on an ERISA basis.

9 The situation with the unrecognized
10 gains and losses was that under FAS 87, there is a
11 minimum amortization that takes place, and the
12 original adoption of FAS 87 for rate-making, there
13 was tremendous unrecognized gains in a lot of pension
14 plans, and we thought it would just be more
15 appropriate that those gains be recognized in a more
16 expedient manner rather than waiting 20, 30 years
17 down the road for those gains to flow back into the
18 calculation of pension expense.

19 Q. And what rate-making period are you
20 talking about now?

21 A. We adopted, in 1994, for rate-making,
22 the FAS 87, and during that time frame, and
23 particularly during the early-90's and mid-90's,
24 there was tremendous amount of unrecognized gains,
25 and like I've indicated in my testimony, that Staff's

1 methodology has changed with regards to FAS 87, over
2 this time frame, not change for change sake, which
3 seems to be what's been implied, but the changes in
4 our methodology in the amortization has been as a
5 result of rate cases where company's, during the rate
6 case procedure, have come to us, you know, with
7 concerns about the volatility in the various methods
8 that was trying to be explored in the amortization of
9 these gains and losses.

10 And what has happened over a period of
11 time, particularly with the way the stock market just
12 -- the bottom fell out of it, we were seeing that --
13 that even the amortization methodology that we had
14 changed to try to address the volatility issue was
15 still creating a volatility in the development of
16 pension expense for rate-making, and so beginning
17 with the AmerenUE complaint case, the 2002-1, Staff's
18 methodology, since that case, the Staff has
19 consistently requested the use of ERISA as a basis
20 for setting pension expense.

21 Q. And am I understanding you to say that
22 that's because that would produce less volatility for
23 rate-making purposes?

24 A. Yes, most of these utilities during
25 this time frame when we initiated this was still a

1 situation where regardless of what FAS 87 was doing,
2 the ERISA minimum contribution was still at zero.

3 Q. Okay. But, now, when you go forward,
4 and with the projected ERISA minimums looking
5 forward, I'm looking at your Schedule No. 1 attached
6 to your surrebuttal.

7 A. There's quite a lot of change projected
8 going forward, correct, under the ERISA calculation?

9 A. And I think that when you use the word
10 projection, I think that's a correct term to use.
11 These numbers are, in fact, projections based on
12 assumptions that -- that I have.

13 Q. Okay. That's a given, they're
14 projections, is that an accurate statement?

15 A. Yes. Yes, it is.

16 Q. Thank you. So is there volatility with
17 the numbers under ERISA?

18 A. Based on the numbers that's in here, I
19 don't know that volatility can be completely
20 eliminated; however, at least under ERISA, the
21 funding would be taking place based on federal
22 guidelines and be in compliance with the federal
23 guidelines for funding the pension plan.

24 Q. Okay. And the fact that they're
25 currently in the pending rate case, as I understand

1 it, are there unrecognized losses?

2 A. In the current rate case, based on the
3 latest actuarial, the 2003 actuarial for American
4 Water, there is an unrecognized loss of 128 million
5 dollars.

6 Q. And it's the Staff's position that the
7 company should not -- not consider that unrecognized
8 loss in rate-making, but that it was appropriate that
9 it considered every unrecognized gain in the past; is
10 that right, for rate-making purposes?

11 A. I think it was -- it was more a --

12 Q. Is that accurate?

13 A. In two of the prior cases, the
14 calculation of FAS 87 expense for rate-making did
15 include a reduction in the FAS 87 expense to reflect
16 an amortization of the gain balances.

17 Q. Okay. Was there ever a time in which
18 it caused a reflection of unrecognized loss?

19 A. No, there was the -- the one case that
20 the unamortized gain or loss balance, which was the
21 '97 case, I believe. In that particular case, I
22 revisited the data from that particular case, and
23 although there's nothing in the record, nothing in
24 the work papers to support this, but my review of the
25 data that was available that the test year in that

1 particular case, which was the 1996 calendar year for
2 the company, the company went from a -- and when I'm
3 saying company here, I'm referring to American Water
4 total.

5 Missouri-American is just a piece -- a
6 piece of this. American Water went from a half a
7 million dollar gain balance to almost a 16 million
8 dollar loss balance at the same time those assets
9 earned thirty-three and a half percent. There was
10 just something in the calculations that the Staff
11 felt was abnormal, and looking at the unrecognized
12 gain loss balance subsequent to that, I think that --
13 I think that holds true because the 15 -- the 16
14 million dollar loss, the very next year turned into a
15 21 million dollar gain.

16 Q. So at the time that it was considered
17 in rate-making, there was a net gain; is that right?

18 A. There was a net gain during the '95
19 case, and there was also a net gain that was
20 reflected in the calculation of pension expense in
21 the 2000 case. In the '97 case, the Staff did not
22 use the amortization but just with the straight FAS
23 87 calculation.

24 Q. So if you had used the amortization, it
25 would have required recognizing a loss; is that

1 right?

2 A. If we had recognized, it would have
3 been a loss; however, it was on the basis that we
4 felt that the loss balance that was there was not a
5 normal situation. There was something in the
6 calculation that created that loss.

7 Q. Okay. And that's why you didn't think
8 it was inappropriate at the time to not allow the
9 company to offset any gains if it had to recognize in
10 the past with the current unrecognized loss because
11 it was an aberration; is that right?

12 A. That's correct.

13 Q. Okay. Now, this particular case,
14 you're taking that same position, but even though the
15 company in the past has had to include its
16 unrecognized gains in rate-making treatment, it must
17 now not include any unrecognized losses because now
18 you want to go to a different methodology. Is this
19 an aberration also or is this your policy going
20 forward?

21 A. I don't want to call it an aberration
22 because the gains and loss balances comes into play
23 under the FAS 87 methodology, and because of what we
24 have seen, and like I said, the Staff's -- the audit
25 Staff's policy with regards to addressing pension

1 expense to rate-making, that policy was redirected to
2 the ERISA methodology in the Union Electric or the
3 AmerenUE complaint case, and it's been consistent
4 with that -- that policy since.

5 Q. And is that because now, for
6 rate-making treatment, it would be -- it would give a
7 higher revenue requirement to companies when they are
8 given the same treatment under FAS 87 that they had
9 been given in the past rate case? Is that the reason
10 for the change in policy?

11 A. No.

12 Q. If not, can you give me a reason?

13 A. As I indicated, the policy change was
14 initiated with the AmerenUE complaint case, and if
15 I'm not mistaken, even in that complaint case, I
16 think under the FAS 87 methodology using an
17 amortization, we were creating a negative pension
18 expense, and it was our concern that even though the
19 FAS 87 created a negative pension expense, that
20 wasn't appropriate for rate-making either, so going
21 to an ERISA basis, which in the AmerenUE case was
22 zero, zero was all actually greater than what FAS 87
23 expense created, so that is a carry forward, and it's
24 just unfortunate in this proceeding that, you know,
25 it seems like the pages are reversed.

1 Q. Okay. And in this proceeding, since
2 there's -- seems like quite a discrepancy between
3 what has been recognized in the past when it worked
4 to the company's detriment and what Staff is saying
5 should be recognized now, which would also work to
6 the company's detriment, can you tell me how that
7 will ever balance itself out or will it or is this
8 just going to be a loss for the company?

9 A. Well, I can't say that it's a loss, I
10 mean, No. 1, under the FAS 87 methodology that the
11 Staff has used with the company since '94, the
12 company has collected from the rate payers in excess
13 of 9 million dollars. That's 9 million dollars
14 greater than what they've actually had to contribute,
15 so there's a balance sitting on their books of 9
16 million dollars that represents cash that they have
17 collected.

18 Q. And that's because we have been using
19 the FAS 87 method, which you have admitted in the
20 past, is an accrual method rather than the actual
21 payment method, right?

22 A. FAS 87 is the accrual, but if you have
23 FAS 87 for rate-making, that is a cash flow benefit
24 to the company, particularly when they don't have to
25 make a contribution.

1 Q. Okay. And then when there are
2 unrecognized gains in that, they have to take a --
3 tell me how that affects the rate base.

4 A. Well, the expense itself is part of
5 operating expenses. How this affects rate base is
6 when through FAS -- through recognition of FAS 87 for
7 rate-making, that there is a positive expense in the
8 books, but they have no contribution that's required,
9 then the accounting entries from that -- from those
10 transactions creates a liability on the books and
11 because the rate payer has provided those funds to
12 the company, that liability is used in rate base to
13 reduce rate base thereby giving at least a return
14 equal to what the company is able to earn on its
15 assets back to the rate payers.

16 Q. Okay. So it is -- as a liability on
17 the books?

18 A. Yes.

19 Q. It is calculated rate base?

20 A. The liability, I mean, the liability
21 that's there is no different from accumulated
22 depreciation on plant contributions in aide of
23 construction, it represents dollars that have been
24 provided by the rate payer that the company and the
25 company itself uses as a reduction to its rate base.

1 Q. Okay. And with ERISA, with the change
2 to the ERISA accounting method for rate-making
3 purposes at this point in time, tell me what happens
4 to -- okay. Tell me at this point in time, is there
5 a liability on the books in pension?

6 A. At the moment, there is over a 9
7 million dollar liability on the books of
8 Missouri-American. Now, that's Missouri-American's
9 piece of the total American Water.

10 Q. Okay. And what happens to that if
11 Staff's recommendation is followed here?

12 A. Well, I believe what was recommended in
13 another case, which I think was accepted by the
14 company, I think it was the last Laclede Gas Company
15 rate case that the company accepted Staff's
16 methodology of using ERISA for rate-making, but would
17 still adopt FAS 87 for purposes of financial
18 statement purposes, so what happens --

19 Q. Excuse me, but do they have to use FAS
20 87 for financial purposes?

21 A. I don't think it would be an absolute
22 requirement. There is a -- and it escapes me again,
23 it escaped me the other day when I was up on the
24 stand, but there is a FAS that allows for deviations
25 for regulatory purposes.

1 Q. Okay. Go ahead.

2 A. I mean, that's -- I guess they can
3 account for their books on ERISA or a FAS 87 basis
4 depending on what the Commission decides.

5 Q. What happens to the liability in terms
6 of rate-making?

7 A. If they continue to report on a FAS 87
8 basis, then when the contributions begin to exceed
9 what the FAS 87 expense is, that difference gets
10 credited against the liability and that liability is
11 then reduced. I think it was Mr. Grubb's testimony
12 that based on the size of that liability as it
13 currently exists, and what they these projected
14 contributions to be in the future, that it would take
15 until sometime in 2007 for that liability to be
16 erased from the books.

17 Q. And that's based on -- that's based on
18 FAS 87, correct?

19 A. Yes.

20 Q. And with ERISA calculations?

21 A. ERISA is strictly a cash basis, what
22 they have to contribute to their pension fund to make
23 sure that it's adequately funded.

24 Q. And what is considered adequately
25 funded? I mean, what does that relate to, adequately

1 funded in terms of what?

2 A. That's established in ERISA, that when
3 they calculate the minimum contribution, that minimum
4 contribution is supposed to provide enough funds that
5 if that -- at any given time, if that pension plan
6 was to expire, that they would have sufficient funds
7 to pay their retirees.

8 Q. And that's supposed to be taken care of
9 by whatever the minimum ERISA requirement is?

10 A. That is the purpose of the minimum
11 ERISA, to make sure that the pension fund is
12 adequately funded.

13 Q. And with your Schedule 1 looking at
14 what ERISA would require between now and 2008, it's
15 going from zero up to 76 million at 2005, and
16 anywhere between 12 and 76 million per year, right,
17 would be the minimum required payments?

18 A. Yes, and as indicated earlier, I mean,
19 these are based on the projections, the assumptions
20 that Mr. Williamson built into his calculations, and
21 I think it's obvious if you take a look at that next
22 to last column what those unrecognized gains and loss
23 balances have been over a period of time, that quite
24 often those assumptions are considerably different
25 from the actual results that take place throughout

1 use of those assumptions is.

2 Q. And that's not because of any flaw in
3 the calculations here, but just on the fact that
4 nobody has a crystal ball and can tell exactly what's
5 going to happen in the future, right?

6 A. I think that's correct.

7 Q. Okay. Okay. I wish I had been able to
8 question you when we were in the subject because I'm
9 not remembering it well enough, but thank you.

10 A. And I would have been done, so.

11 JUDGE THOMPSON: Thank you,
12 Commissioner Murray. Commissioner Forbis.

13 QUESTIONS BY COMMISSIONER FORBIS:

14 Q. Having questioned you while we were
15 there wouldn't have helped me at all, sir, but just
16 one or two quick questions. So either the ERISA
17 number, if you go that route, or the FAS 87
18 accounting cost numbers was used in rate base, right?

19 A. The FAS 87 or the ERISA, at one time or
20 another, had been used in the determination of the
21 cost of service. Those amounts are usually included
22 in their operating expenses. The rate base is --
23 generally reflects the investment side of the
24 equation either liability or an asset that they need
25 to earn a return on.

1 Q. Okay. So how does -- how does this fit
2 in, again, then, make sure I understand that.
3 Whether we choose ERISA or FAS 87, it affects the
4 company how?

5 A. Whatever level of expense is
6 determined, either whether it be through the FAS 87
7 methodology or whether it be through ERISA, that is
8 what would be incorporated into the company's rate
9 structure, and that's what they would collect from
10 the rate payers.

11 Q. Okay. I'm -- I am confused, then, as
12 to ERISA using these numbers from your Schedule 1 --
13 or Mr. Williamson's -- Mr. Grubb's EJG-4. These
14 ERISA numbers move all over the place whereas the FAS
15 87 numbers tend to be somewhat consistent.

16 They range from, you know, 12.4 in the
17 EJG-4 but nonetheless, is it true with FAS 87 that
18 your numbers aren't as volatile, do you have a
19 certain stability from year to year, and would that
20 not be a good thing to take the volatility out as
21 opposed to using the ERISA pay as you go method?

22 A. Well, I think if on my Schedule 1 --

23 Q. Right?

24 A. -- I'm not so sure -- I mean, in terms
25 of absolute dollars, if you take a look at that --

1 those percentage changes --

2 Q. Uh-huh.

3 A. -- there is still volatility within the
4 FAS 87.

5 Q. Yeah, but much less -- I'm sorry, I
6 won't interrupt you, keep going.

7 A. The thing with FAS 87, when they do
8 calculate an expense, even though they calculate it
9 -- calculate a funded percent of how the pension plan
10 is funded under FAS 87, that funded percentage
11 doesn't -- doesn't relate to the calculation of the
12 FAS 87 expense.

13 At least under the ERISA methodology,
14 when they calculate the current liability, the
15 expense under ERISA for that year, then under ERISA,
16 they look at that funded percentage to see whether or
17 not the fund has been adequately funded, so you're
18 giving credit for what you have already provided.

19 Under FAS 87, you do not get that, and
20 that is one of the reasons why you have the
21 unrecognized gains and losses that you do within FAS
22 87, and that was -- those gains and losses have --
23 was the subject of debate between the Staff and
24 utilities who have filed rate cases before the
25 Commission, and that's the reason why our

1 methodologies that had changed over a period of time
2 with FAS 87 to address the company's concern on the
3 volatility issue.

4 Q. Say that again. Okay. Not the whole
5 thing.

6 A. Our methodologies changed because
7 initially when we went to FAS 87, and the companies
8 had substantial unrecognized gains --

9 Q. Uh-huh.

10 A. -- it was the Staff's belief that these
11 things need to be treated in a more expeditious
12 manner than what FAS 87 treats them. FAS 87 normally
13 has a minimum amortization, which is called a
14 corridor approach, where a very small amount, as Mr.
15 Williamson indicated, there's a threshold that that
16 has to get to, and then only a piece of that above
17 that threshold winds of getting amortized.

18 Q. Okay.

19 A. And so when you had a build up of these
20 gains, it was the Staff's position that these ought
21 to be recognized sooner than later.

22 Q. By going to an ERISA approach?

23 A. No, by going to a different
24 amortization process.

25 Q. All right.

1 A. And so in the rate -- in the -- when as
2 rate cases came along, companies was bringing to our
3 attention that that particular methodology caused
4 more volatility, and so we changed our methodology in
5 the amortization area of the calculation to try to
6 alleviate the volatility, and what we've found is no
7 matter what we did, that volatility issue still
8 existed, and it exists because there's too many
9 things within the FAS 87, and for that matter, the
10 ERISA calculation, particularly how the market
11 operates, that's totally out of the control of the
12 company.

13 Q. Uh-huh.

14 A. And that's one reason why, after
15 approximately nine to ten years, the Staff has
16 finally determined that, you know, maybe ERISA was --
17 is really the proper way to go.

18 Q. Over the next couple years, though, the
19 estimated minimal required contribution would be more
20 than what you would show under FAS 87 in the
21 short-term, right?

22 A. Yes, based on Mr. Williamson's
23 projections, and they are projections.

24 Q. Okay. So it's your position that using
25 ERISA -- well, your position is that regardless of

1 Mr. Williamson's projections that ERISA would, in
2 fact, result in a lower required amount that would
3 show up in rate base over the next three to four
4 years?

5 A. I wouldn't want to put it that way. I
6 mean, the final result, we didn't go to minimum ERISA
7 in an attempt to pick up the -- the lower of the two.
8 It's not -- it's not like an ERISA calculation where
9 you have to use the higher of these two calculations
10 and the lower of these. It's a matter of what we
11 think is more appropriate going forward for
12 rate-making.

13 Q. So the actual amount in question, if I
14 understood that correctly, wasn't a factor in which
15 approach to take?

16 A. No, it was not.

17 Q. Okay. Let me absorb that for awhile.
18 Thank you.

19 A. You're welcome.

20 JUDGE THOMPSON: Commissioner Clayton.

21 COURT REPORTER: Can we take a short
22 break?

23 JUDGE THOMPSON: We'll take a
24 ten-minute break for the reporter.

25 (A BREAK WAS HAD.)

1 JUDGE THOMPSON: Okay. We're back on
2 the record.

3 COMMISSIONER CLAYTON: Can we talk some
4 real numbers here, just for to start off? It is my
5 understanding in my notes, I have reflected that the
6 company is seeking to claim as a pension expense
7 roughly 4.1 million dollars. Is that accurate?

8 A. Based on their original filing, I
9 believe that is correct.

10 Q. Okay. And Staff is stating that the
11 amount that should be used for pension expense is
12 roughly 180,000?

13 A. No, that's not correct.

14 Q. Okay. Then what is the Staff amount?

15 A. The Staff pension expense in comparison
16 to the 4.1 million is actually \$466,177.

17 Q. All right. I don't know where I got
18 that other figure, but that's what I wanted to make
19 sure that I was using accurate numbers.

20 So basically, that makes the difference
21 between the parties what I thought was about 3.8
22 million is now about, what, 3.5 million?

23 A. In terms of absolutes, I think that's
24 correct.

25 Q. I mean, roughly. A million here, a

1 million there, right? Okay. Staff has not been very
2 consistent over the last several rate cases; the
3 methodologies have changed, have they not?

4 A. As I've indicated, the methodologies
5 has changed, but it was changed as in response to --

6 Q. Well, regardless of the reasons, the
7 methodologies have changed. I mean, I didn't ask the
8 reasons, but they have changed over the last three to
9 four rate cases?

10 A. Yes, they have.

11 Q. Okay. And the '95 case was the first
12 case to use the FAS 87 figures. Is that accurate?

13 A. Yes, for this company, yes.

14 Q. For this company, and how long have you
15 been with the Commission, so I want to make sure how
16 far back do you go with --

17 A. A little over 27 years.

18 Q. So you were here in '95?

19 A. Yes, I was.

20 Q. Okay. So did you participate in the
21 '95, '97 and 2000 rate cases?

22 A. I participated in the -- the '97 and
23 the 2000 cases, I was not a participant in the
24 earlier case.

25 Q. Okay. In the '95 case, you used the

1 FAS 87 cost less an amortization of unrecognized
2 gains, correct?

3 A. That is correct.

4 Q. In the '97 case, used FAS 87 costs
5 straight up without any reductions.

6 A. That is correct.

7 Q. In 2000, you used FAS 87 less also an
8 amortization for some unrecognized gains.

9 A. That also is correct.

10 Q. Okay. And those reductions would be to
11 the detriment, those amortized -- amortized
12 unrecognized gains would reduce the amount of the
13 pension allowance expense for the company, correct?

14 A. It reduced the amount that was included
15 in rates for expense, but it still exceeded what the
16 company had to contribute under the ERISA methodology
17 for funding their pension.

18 Q. Okay. Despite those reductions and the
19 inconsistencies, the company was still able to
20 collect 9 million dollars more than it actually spent
21 on pension expense during the same time?

22 A. On a cash basis, that is correct.

23 Q. And that's since 1995?

24 A. Yes.

25 Q. Now, FAS 87 is an accrual method of

1 determining expense for rate-making purposes,
2 correct, it's not a cash basis?

3 A. It's not a cash basis, it's a financial
4 -- it's a method of accounting for an accrued expense
5 for financial statement purposes.

6 Q. So the theory in using this type of
7 expense is that over time, there are going to be cash
8 outlays that are going to be greater than the amount
9 that they can actually claim for rate base, correct?

10 A. Yes, I think the theory that over a
11 period of time, ERISA and FAS 87 should equal

12 Q. You would agree that with current
13 estimates into the future that with the rate of
14 return considerations being lowered in terms of
15 interest rate, that the projections in the future
16 that the cash outlays by the company are going to be
17 significantly higher than they have been in the past
18 with today's calculations?

19 A. Based on the assumptions that Mr.
20 Williamson has in his calculations, yes.

21 Q. Well, are there any part of his
22 assumptions that are not correct in terms of citing
23 what the law is under ERISA?

24 A. No, not in terms of the calculation,
25 but I think what happens is when you assume a certain

1 rate of return, and then you're going to calculate
2 the expense for the subsequent year, the value of
3 those assets in his calculation assumes that whatever
4 he used as his rate of return is what happens, so --
5 so if you happen to actually earn a greater rate of
6 return, that following year, your asset base on which
7 to earn a return is going to be greater, and over a
8 period of time, we don't know what the values that's
9 going to be, but it's certainly going to create a
10 difference in what the funded percentage is of that
11 pension fund, and that's going to have a direct
12 impact on what the necessary contribution is going to
13 be.

14 Q. Did you or anyone with Staff prepare
15 any similar chart that -- that the company prepared
16 in making projections for pension contributions in
17 future years in light of the discount rate that is
18 required to be used under ERISA?

19 A. No, we have not.

20 Q. Okay. Do you know what rate of return
21 the company will see on the pension assets in the
22 years to come?

23 A. No, I do not.

24 Q. Okay. Is there any way that anyone
25 would know what rate of return the company will get

1 on the pension assets in the future?

2 A. I don't believe so.

3 Q. The two figures that are at issue here,
4 the 4.1 million dollars and the 466,000 dollars that
5 Staff is using are pretty far apart. Would you agree
6 with that?

7 A. Yes, I would.

8 Q. Would you agree that there is the
9 potential, or at least possibility, that the company
10 would face significant contributions into the pension
11 system in the coming years?

12 A. There is that possibility; however, as
13 I've already indicated, the company already has, if
14 you want to call it a reserve, they've collected 9
15 million dollars in excess of what's already been
16 provided through rates under the FAS 87 method since
17 that '95 case.

18 Q. Did you take into consideration the
19 reduced ERISA percentages for mandatory pension
20 contributions into your calculations?

21 A. I did not actually do a calculation.
22 The amount that the Staff has proposed is the actual
23 ERISA calculation for the company.

24 Q. Help me with understanding this
25 process. I'd like to say that as the newest member

1 of the Commission. If we choose, or when we choose,
2 one figure over the other, and let's say -- let's
3 just assume that we were to choose the Staff figure
4 466,000, and in the next three years, the
5 contributions -- actual cash contributions that have
6 to be made by the company and are made exceed the 9
7 million dollar accumulated amount that they've paid
8 in.

9 Does the company ever have an
10 opportunity to come back and recoup the monies that
11 they've paid into the system or is that money that
12 they've lost and they cannot recoup from rate payers?

13 A. Rates aren't set retroactively;
14 however, you can't look at pensions, this particular
15 issue in a vacuum. You have to look at what the
16 other aspects of the company, you know, what's
17 happened to their rate base, what's happened to their
18 other levels of expense. Where you may have an
19 increase here, you may have a decrease somewhere
20 else. As a matter of fact, they may have larger
21 decreases somewhere else.

22 What they have to take into account and
23 it is their responsibility that when they see that
24 their bottom line -- and they're not earning the rate
25 of return that's been authorized, it would behoove

1 them to come before the Commission and request a rate
2 increase, at which time that that can be evaluated.

3 Q. Okay. But it would never be based on
4 just a single issue, unless it's another issue, but
5 not this single issue, correct?

6 A. That is correct.

7 Q. Okay. In essence, that's what Staff is
8 doing now. Basically, Staff -- the Staff position
9 now is that the company has overcollected in the past
10 on this issue, and now there has to be a
11 reconciliation in the current rate case. Would you
12 agree with that?

13 A. Not entirely. I mean, that's what it
14 may appear. But like I said, the Staff policy as to
15 the methodology that we are employing is a Staff
16 policy that was initiated during a -- a case with
17 AmerenUE, and subsequent to that, has been employed
18 in a Laclede case, an AmerenUE gas case, as well as a
19 recent Aquila Electric filing.

20 Q. Okay. Let's talk about comparable
21 utility cases in Missouri. In '95, did -- and since
22 you've been here for a few years, in '95, did all
23 companies go to using FAS 87, and did Staff propose
24 to use FAS 87 in all rate cases as of 1995, like in
25 this case?

1 A. Yes, all major utilities that came
2 before the Commission since the adoption of FAS 106
3 for rate-making purposes, the Staff has adopted the
4 use of FAS 87 in the determination of pension
5 expense.

6 Q. When did that -- when did it change
7 that FAS 87 was no longer used in these other cases
8 that you've mentioned; Ameren, Aquila, Laclede, when
9 did the change occur?

10 A. The first case was the AmerenUE
11 complaint case, which was EC-2002 --

12 Q. That's all right. Well, you can give
13 the number, I'm not interested in the number, but I'm
14 more interested in the year. If you want to give the
15 number for the record, that's fine.

16 A. Well, the case number kind of signifies
17 the year in which it was filed or applicable, so 2002
18 is when we was switched over to the ERISA
19 methodology, at least in the UE -- AmerenUE case.

20 Of course, that switch does not take
21 place to other utilities until they actually come
22 before the Commission for a rate case.

23 Q. Okay.

24 MR. SCHWARZ: May I interject at this
25 stage?

1 JUDGE THOMPSON: You may.

2 MR. SCHWARZ: EC-2002-1, I think the
3 Commission records will reflect, was filed in early
4 July of 2001.

5 COMMISSIONER CLAYTON: Okay. Anything
6 else?

7 MR. SCHWARZ: No.

8 Q. (By Commissioner Clayton) Okay. That
9 was in a complaint case?

10 A. Yes, it was.

11 Q. Okay. And did Ameren take a position
12 -- well, I assume that they agreed to the ERISA
13 calculation as opposed to pushing for FAS 87?

14 A. The case was eventually stipulated. I
15 don't think there's any language one way or the other
16 with regards to treatment of pensions.

17 Q. Okay. How about other cases in which
18 there's been a switch from FAS 87 to ERISA, and just
19 to keep it simple, I'm just looking for a company
20 name and a year.

21 A. Okay. In the Laclede Gas Company,
22 their last rate case, which was GR-2002-356, that was
23 also a settled case, but I think the language
24 actually exists in the stipulation that the company
25 would use ERISA for rate-making purposes, but

1 continue, I think, I believe it's in the language
2 that they would continue to use FAS 87 for financial
3 statement purposes.

4 Q. Okay. What else do you got?

5 A. Subsequent to the Laclede Gas case,
6 there was an AmerenUE Gas case, GR-2003-0517. That
7 case was actually filed subsequent to the filing of
8 this case, but has already been stipulated and
9 settled to.

10 I don't believe there's any language
11 associated with pensions in that, and the final case
12 is an Aquila Electric case, ER-2004-0034, which has
13 just recently been filed and is still, I assume, at
14 issue.

15 Q. Now, to be clear, these are cases in
16 which Staff has changed its methodologies, not cases
17 in which either the company has agreed to the change
18 in methodology or the Commission has adopted the
19 methodology, is that correct?

20 A. This is the first instance where the
21 issue has actually been presented before the
22 Commission for their decision with regards to the
23 pension issue.

24 Q. Okay. Staff changed its policy, then,
25 roughly 2001?

1 A. That is correct.

2 Q. Would that be a fair statement? Okay.

3 But the Commission has never adopted that position in

4 any case except for maybe the Laclede where the

5 stipulation may include it?

6 A. That is correct.

7 Q. Okay. All the other ones were settled

8 without agreeing to a specific figure or methodology

9 in dealing with pension expense?

10 A. That is correct.

11 COMMISSIONER CLAYTON: I don't believe

12 I have any further questions. Thank you.

13 THE WITNESS: You're welcome.

14 JUDGE THOMPSON: Thank you,

15 Commissioner.

16 QUESTIONS BY JUDGE THOMPSON:

17 Q. Mr. Gibbs, remind me, if you would,

18 what was the actual cash contribution that the

19 company made during the test year?

20 A. During the historic test year --

21 Q. Yes.

22 A. -- which was the twelve months ending

23 December, 2002, the actual contribution that the

24 company made with regards to their minimum ERISA

25 contribution was approximately 180,000 dollars.

1 Q. Okay. So where does Staff get the
2 466,177?

3 A. That 466,177 dollars is a combination
4 of the minimum ERISA as established by their
5 actuarial, their final actuarial for the -- for
6 American Water, which was allocated down to
7 Missouri-American, they contributed 180,000 during
8 the test year, which is the second -- during the last
9 six months of our test year.

10 In the first six months following the
11 test year, which incorporated our known and
12 measurable period for this case, they paid an
13 additional 197,000 dollars into their pension fund
14 for the total of 377,000. That was their minimum
15 contribution associated with the American Water
16 minimum contribution calculated by their actuarial.

17 In addition to that amount, there was
18 approximately 51,000 dollars with regards to
19 supplemental pensions that are not within their ERISA
20 or FAS 87 calculation. These are just supplemental
21 pensions that they make monthly payments to former
22 employees who have retired.

23 It also included a -- an allocated
24 portion of the service company's pension cost, which
25 was approximately 51,000, and what makes up the final

1 37,000 dollars of the Staff's four hundred sixty-six
2 represents an amortization of -- a pension
3 amortization that was established in the WR-95-205
4 case.

5 Q. And is all that in testimony anywhere?

6 A. The components are not. All those
7 various components, they are a component of my work
8 paper that supports that number that is in the
9 filing.

10 Q. So your work paper shows how you
11 arrived at the 466,177?

12 A. Yes, it does.

13 JUDGE THOMPSON: You guys planning to
14 put that in evidence?

15 MR. SCHWARZ: We were not planning on
16 doing so.

17 JUDGE THOMPSON: What if you were
18 invited to do so?

19 MR. SCHWARZ: If we were invited to do
20 so, and none of the other parties objected, we could
21 certainly -- actually, he's going to be back up on
22 the stand later, and for the purposes of introducing
23 it, an additional exhibit on this issue, we can
24 certainly provide it at that time.

25 JUDGE THOMPSON: All right. Would you

1 make a note of that?

2 MR. SCHWARZ: Would you remind me.

3 JUDGE THOMPSON: Sure, I'll remind to
4 you make a note.

5 MR. SCHWARZ: You can send me an e-mail
6 now, can you not?

7 JUDGE THOMPSON: Let's move on. Yes,
8 sir.

9 QUESTIONS BY COMMISSIONER CLAYTON:

10 Q. I'm sorry, this is a -- the way the
11 timing is working out, I prepared for pensions a long
12 time ago, and we heard part of it on Monday, and we
13 skip a day, and we come back, so my notes are quite
14 jumbled.

15 Are there any issues in dispute
16 relating to other post-employment benefits? We
17 haven't talked about that and I don't remember it
18 ever coming up.

19 A. No, the real -- the only real issue in
20 this is the difference between FAS 87 and minimum
21 ERISA. The supplemental pensions, the amortization
22 are not at issue.

23 Q. The FAS 106 is controlling. I mean,
24 that's state law, so there's no --

25 A. The FAS 87, not 106; 106 is for OPEBs.

1 Q. That's what I'm talking about, the
2 other post-employment benefits, the OPEBs, that's FAS
3 106, and that's mandatory state law, and there's no
4 dispute on that issue, correct?

5 A. That is correct.

6 Q. Okay. So we're just dealing with the
7 FAS 87 pension issue?

8 A. That is correct.

9 Q. Okay.

10 COMMISSIONER CLAYTON: Thank you very
11 much.

12 JUDGE THOMPSON: Commissioner Murray
13 would like me to ask you whether you were citing the
14 settled cases you've referred to as support for the
15 policy that you are advocating here?

16 THE WITNESS: When this testimony was
17 filed, that was the only thing that I had to base the
18 policy on, so yes, it was based on those settled
19 cases.

20 QUESTIONS BY JUDGE THOMPSON:

21 Q. Okay. Now, you've told me where Staff
22 got the 466,177. Can you tell me where the company
23 got the 4,139,534?

24 A. Yes, the FAS 87 expense for the
25 American Water system was approximately 32.6 million

1 dollars of which the Missouri-American portion of
2 that was three point -- roughly 3.3 million dollars.
3 That's where they got their FAS 87 amount.

4 The additional amount of pension
5 expense that come up to the 4.1 million was the
6 additional supplemental opinions and the amortization
7 of the pension as established in the 95-206 case.

8 Q. So some of the same sorts of things you
9 added in?

10 A. Yes. Outside of the FAS 87 calculation
11 versus the ERISA, that is the real only true issue in
12 the pensions. There is no debate on the supplemental
13 pensions and the amortization.

14 Q. I understand. Nonetheless, we need to
15 know where all the parts of the number come from in
16 order to understand this stuff. So the -- Mr.
17 Williamson, the actuary, testified, did he not, that
18 it is his present prediction that the required
19 minimum contribution is going to go steeply up in
20 years to come; is that correct?

21 A. Yes, based on his assumptions, yes,
22 that is correct.

23 Q. Okay. And Staff, as far as I know, and
24 please correct me if I'm wrong, Staff has not
25 presented anything to suggest that he is wrong in

1 that conclusion, has it?

2 A. No, we have not; however, I would also
3 suggest even though the possibility does exist, we
4 have -- I think if you go beyond what's known and
5 measurable, you create a test year issue.

6 We have, when developing a revenue
7 requirement, we try to keep the relationship between
8 the rate base revenue and expense -- a relationship
9 needs to be -- to exist there, and if you go another
10 year down the road to pick up an individual expense,
11 we don't know what's going to happen to those other
12 components and whether or not that relationship would
13 still exist?

14 Q. So in other words, if the Commission
15 tried to build in an expected increase and increase,
16 in fact, did not occur, then that would mean that
17 rate payers were paying for something that, in fact,
18 they didn't need to; is that correct?

19 A. That would be correct.

20 Q. Okay.

21 JUDGE THOMPSON: Absolutely,
22 Commissioner Clayton.

23 COMMISSIONER CLAYTON: I'm sorry.
24 Since we're the only ones down here, take advantage
25 of this.

1 JUDGE THOMPSON: Absolutely.

2 COMMISSIONER CLAYTON: Although I know

3 they're listening in upstairs.

4 QUESTIONS BY COMMISSIONER CLAYTON:

5 Q. The chart -- I'm looking at a chart

6 that relates to past FAS 87 costs -- pension costs

7 that have been allocated in prior rate cases,

8 specifically for people who were paying attention, if

9 anyone's paying attention, EJG exhibit or schedule

10 EJG-3. I want to make sure that these are accurate.

11 In the '95 rate case, the FAS 87 cost allocated were

12 279,334, does that sound -- and that's adjusted for

13 the unrecognized gains. Is that accurate?

14 A. Could you repeat the amount again?

15 Q. Well, first of all, I guess I'll ask,

16 do you have, I believe this is Mr. Grubb's testimony,

17 his rebuttal testimony, do you have that with you?

18 A. Yes, I believe I have that.

19 Q. You have the schedule?

20 A. I have the schedule you're referring

21 to, yes.

22 Q. I'm looking at the bottom of the first

23 column in the '95 rate case, you have total cost

24 before operation of maintenance ratio, 279,334. Was

25 that the pension expense under FAS 87 used in the '95

1 rate case?

2 A. Yes, it was.

3 Q. Okay. In the '97 rate case, the figure

4 was 191,815 dollars?

5 A. That is correct.

6 Q. In the 2000 rate case, the figure was

7 168,567; is that correct?

8 A. Yes, that is correct.

9 Q. And you are proposing the next figure

10 there, which is 466,177 being used?

11 A. Yes.

12 Q. So the figure that is proposed by the

13 company of 4.1 million dollars is, I don't even know

14 how many times that is, from the last rate case. Is

15 that accurate?

16 A. Yes, that's correct.

17 Q. So your figure is more than twice of

18 what it was last time, and the company's proposing,

19 gosh, some 400 percent increase or something like

20 that; 4,000 percent increase?

21 A. Yes.

22 Q. Okay.

23 COMMISSIONER CLAYTON: Thank you.

24 JUDGE THOMPSON: So there -- the plan

25 year is not a calendar year, it's July 1 through June

1 30th; is that right?

2 THE WITNESS: For ERISA, the actuarial
3 report actually has a calculation that develops of
4 FAS 87 expense for a calendar year basis but the
5 minimum ERISA is based on a June 30 calendar year,
6 yeah.

7 JUDGE THOMPSON: Commissioner Murray.

8 COMMISSIONER MURRAY: Just in time.

9 Oh, I forget where I'm sitting.

10 QUESTIONS BY COMMISSIONER MURRAY:

11 Q. Mr. Gibbs, I was listening upstairs and
12 I wanted to be sure and ask you because you had some
13 exchange with Commissioner Clayton about some of the
14 recent cases in which Staff had recommended the use
15 of this methodology, the same methodology you're
16 recommending now, right, do you remember that
17 exchange with Commissioner Clayton?

18 A. Yeah, you're referring to the -- the
19 AmerenUE complaint case, the Laclede case, yes.

20 Q. Yes, those cases you discussed then.
21 And I believe you said that they were all settled, is
22 that right?

23 A. Three of the four cases have been
24 settled, the Aquila is still --

25 Q. Okay.

1 A. -- in process.

2 Q. The ones that are completed were all
3 settled?

4 A. Yes.

5 Q. And I just want to make sure you're not
6 trying to cite those to indicate any policy of the
7 Commission in regard to that issue.

8 A. Oh, no, I'm not trying to cite a
9 Commission policy. It's the -- the audit Staff
10 policy with regards to the issue.

11 Q. Okay. And you're not citing them to
12 indicate that the companies had accepted that policy
13 outside of any other issue that they may have
14 considered in a stipulation and agreement, are you?

15 A. All I -- there is language in the
16 Laclede case if they accepted the minimum ERISA
17 methodology.

18 Q. Okay.

19 A. How that is incorporated in the give
20 and take in the stipulation, I'm not aware of.

21 Q. Okay. And that's my point. You
22 understand that when a party stipulates to settlement
23 of many issues, that you can't make a determination
24 that they've agreed that any one of those issues as
25 being appropriately treated; is that correct, by

1 itself?

2 A. Well, I would say what we used to refer
3 to as the black box settlement, you know, where
4 nothing was stated, but in the -- in the text of the
5 stipulation when a company agrees to account for
6 something a certain way, I would assume that that's
7 an agreement with the Staff's methodology.

8 Q. When taken in consideration in
9 conjunction with consideration of all of the other
10 issues that were settled at that time, right?

11 A. I'm sure it wasn't settled in a vacuum,
12 that there were other issues that may not -- how
13 those issues were disposed was not written into the
14 -- into the stipulation, so, yes.

15 Q. Okay.

16 COMMISSIONER MURRAY: I think that's
17 all I have. Thank you.

18 THE WITNESS: You're welcome.

19 JUDGE THOMPSON: Commissioner Clayton.

20 COMMISSIONER CLAYTON: Last -- no, I'm
21 done.

22 JUDGE THOMPSON: I'm done, too. Any
23 further questions from the Bench? Okay.

24 Mr. Zobrist, he's gotten away.

25 Ms. O'Neill.

1 MS. O'NEILL: No questions.

2 JUDGE THOMPSON: Mr. Cooper.

3 MR. COOPER: Yes, your Honor.

4 RECROSS-EXAMINATION

5 QUESTIONS BY MR. COOPER:

6 Q. Mr. Gibbs, just a few moments ago, you
7 were pointed to Schedule EJG-3. Do you remember
8 that?

9 A. Yes.

10 Q. And I believe there was a discussion of
11 the pension cost numbers that are reflected on EJG-3;
12 is that correct?

13 A. That's correct.

14 Q. Okay. Are those numbers reflective of
15 Missouri-American as it existed before it purchased
16 St. Louis County Water Company?

17 A. I think the first three cases; '95,
18 '97, and the 2000 case was prior to the purchase of
19 Jefferson City and County Water. The 466,000 dollar
20 figure there represents the minimum ERISA after the
21 incorporation, if you will, or the merger, of
22 Missouri-American and St. Louis and Jefferson City,
23 and -- but would I add that the pension plan for the
24 St. Louis County at this time had a zero contribution
25 level.

1 Q. But the first three case numbers that
2 you -- that are cited there, the '95, '97, 2000 case,
3 Missouri-American only, correct?

4 A. That is correct.

5 Q. And the 467 is after we add in
6 Jefferson City and St. Louis, correct?

7 A. Yes, that is correct.

8 Q. And would you agree with me that St.
9 Louis County Water is approximately three times as
10 large as the old Missouri-American Water Company
11 properties in terms of number of customers?

12 A. In terms of number of customers, but
13 the addition of St. Louis and Jefferson City really
14 doesn't have an impact, at least not the County
15 Water, has an impact on this number because County
16 Water had its own pension plan that has not yet been
17 rolled into the American Water plan, and for this
18 similar time frame, the County Water plant had a zero
19 contribution.

20 Q. So for purposes of ERISA calculation,
21 that number was zero, correct, for St. Louis?

22 A. That is correct.

23 Q. But for purposes of FAS 87, it might
24 have an impact different from that zero number,
25 correct?

1 A. Yes, it would.

2 Q. Okay. Now, I believe in some questions
3 from Commissioner Forbis, you described kind of a
4 corridor approach, do you remember that?

5 A. Yes, that's described within ERISA, I
6 believe --

7 Q. Okay.

8 A. -- or FAS 87, I'm sorry.

9 Q. Within FAS 87, and that is a way to
10 kind of reduce volatility on unrecognized gains and
11 losses, correct?

12 A. It's a method to amortize gains and
13 losses once they get to a certain level. I seem to
14 recall there was something in the FAS 87 language,
15 when it was originally established, that I think that
16 the corridor approach was, like, compromise. I don't
17 think that there was a -- a total agreement in the
18 accounting community as to the proper way to amortize
19 that, so I mean it was kind of a settlement, so to
20 speak. It wasn't something that the total accounting
21 community was happy with, but.

22 Q. Would you agree with me that in terms
23 of the Missouri Commission's application of FAS 87,
24 that the corridor approach has been heavily litigated
25 over the years?

1 A. It's certainly probably been a debate
2 between the Staff and the -- between the Staff and
3 the company. I don't know to what degree it's
4 actually be litigated.

5 Q. Okay. Now, you were describing some of
6 the changes that Commission Staff has made in its
7 calculation of FAS 87 over the years. Would you
8 agree with me that in addition to the ones you
9 mentioned, the Commission Staff also had made changes
10 over the years in regard to how many -- how many
11 years would be used to average the unrecognized gains
12 and losses?

13 A. I think that's the reference to the
14 changes that has taken place. I think when we
15 initially started using FAS 87, particularly in this
16 '95 case that's referenced here, it was not -- it
17 just took the balance as of the end of the particular
18 test year and did a five-year amortization.

19 Subsequent to that, I mean, other than
20 the '97 case, in the 2000 case it was a five-year
21 amortization of the five-year average of the gains
22 and losses, so yeah, the methodologies, and that's
23 what I was referring to the changes in the
24 methodologies that we were trying to address that was
25 brought to us in rate case proceedings by the various

1 utilities.

2 Q. Now, you talked a lot about Mr.
3 Williamson's projections. I think we established the
4 other day that Mr. Williamson's the only actuary
5 that's testifying in this proceeding, correct?

6 A. That is correct.

7 Q. And you're not an actuary, correct?

8 A. No, I'm not.

9 Q. Now, there was several mentions of the
10 9 million dollar pension liability that
11 Missouri-American Water Company has on its books,
12 correct?

13 A. That is correct.

14 Q. The creation of that pension liability
15 was a function of the operation of FAS 87, correct?

16 A. And its -- and the difference between
17 that and ERISA.

18 Q. Let's look at EJM-3 for a second, if
19 you still have that in front of you.

20 A. Yes, I do.

21 Q. Now, I think you told us that that
22 pension liability comes from the difference between
23 what the company receives in rates versus what it
24 pays on its ERISA minimum cash contribution, correct?

25 A. I don't think that's totally accurate.

1 I think what it is is the difference between FAS 87
2 and ERISA.

3 Q. Okay. So it really doesn't have
4 anything to do with what is built into the company's
5 rates, correct?

6 A. At any given time, what's collected
7 through the rates is going to be different from what
8 might have -- what the company would collect. You've
9 got, in determining the rates, a total revenue
10 requirement is developed and a rate schedule is
11 established.

12 Now, anything can affect the actual
13 flow of collection of revenue. It could be weather,
14 weather could be wetter, hotter than normal, that's
15 going to increase or decrease the amount of revenues,
16 so to try to -- to try to account for the dollars
17 that's been collected through rates with the actual
18 revenues, I don't think that that's possible.

19 Q. Well, let's do it -- let's get at it a
20 little differently. I think you said you still have
21 EJG-3 in front of you. If what you're telling me
22 about where that pension liability amount comes from
23 is true, then for the years, approximately, 1995 to
24 1997, the company would have built into its rates and
25 into its revenue requirement 279,000 dollars,

1 correct?

2 A. Based on this, that is correct.

3 Q. Okay. And I think if we look back at
4 your Schedule 1, we'll find there actually was some
5 cash contributions in those years, but for purposes
6 of this line of questioning, let's just assume that
7 the ERISA cash contribution was zero, so for '95,
8 '96, maybe '97, you've got, what, 280,000
9 approximately three times, what do we end up with at
10 the end of that 8.4 million, or I mean, 840,000,
11 correct, the difference between the amount built into
12 rates and the ERISA cash payment?

13 A. Mathematically, that would appear to be
14 so.

15 Q. Okay. So then in '97, we build in
16 191,000 into rates, and from '97 to 2000, and we'll
17 still assume zero for the cash contribution, maybe
18 there's a little less than 600,000 that the company
19 gets which gets us to 1.4 million in round numbers,
20 correct?

21 A. I'll accept that.

22 Q. And then in 2000, we've got 168,000
23 built into rates, we've got another three years,
24 maybe, we'll assume still zero cash contribution,
25 we've got another 450,000. I think we're no more

1 farther along than, what, 1.6 million something,
2 certainly we haven't gotten to 2 million dollars,
3 have we, in terms of the cash contribution and amount
4 the company has received in rates?

5 A. Certainly there seems to be a -- quite
6 a variance in that number versus the 9 million, but
7 again, in terms of revenue, even though you say
8 179,000 was built into rates in '95, I don't know
9 that you can literally go back and say that that's
10 how much we collected or did not collect --

11 Q. Well, let me suggest --

12 A. -- but strictly based on the
13 mathematics, I see that, you know, that what you're
14 trying to say is that there's no way, based on what
15 at least what was built in the rates, that you're
16 going to get to that 9 million dollar balance.

17 Q. And nowhere close in terms of the
18 dollars the company actually received versus the
19 dollars it paid out, correct? Let me -- would you
20 agree with that?

21 A. Mathematically, yes, that would appear
22 to be so.

23 Q. Let me suggest another alternative to
24 you in terms of where that 9 million dollar pension
25 liability comes from. What if that 9 million dollar

1 pension liability actually comes from the difference
2 between the FAS 87 number in any given year,
3 irrepresentative of what's built into rates, versus
4 the cash contribution. Can you get a lot closer to 9
5 million that way?

6 A. That could be. Now, again, what we're
7 looking at here in terms of the -- what's built into
8 the rates, we're looking strictly at
9 Missouri-American. That 9 million dollars that's in
10 the books, it also incorporates what has been built
11 into rates and what's collected and the amount of FAS
12 87 in excess of the contribution associated with
13 County Water, so what we're looking at here in terms
14 of these numbers, we're strictly looking at a
15 Missouri-American, and when you add St. Louis in
16 here, which I don't actually have the figures on that
17 right with me.

18 St. Louis, as you've already
19 recognized, is considerably larger, it's much larger
20 than the total Missouri-American, so that 9 million
21 dollar is not attributable to these numbers, but it
22 also includes what is attributable to County Water,
23 which is what is incorporated into the
24 Missouri-American system.

25 Q. Do you have any knowledge of the actual

1 FAS numbers that were used for pension expense for
2 St. Louis County Water Company?

3 A. No, I do not.

4 Q. Okay. So you don't have any knowledge
5 as to whether you could agree with me that St. Louis
6 County Water has actually had negative pension
7 expense from time to time?

8 A. I don't have any knowledge of that, no.

9 Q. I believe Commissioner Clayton took you
10 through some questions to ask you about the real
11 numbers that we're talking about in terms of revenue
12 requirement in this case. Do you remember those
13 questions, generally?

14 A. Yeah, I mean, you say revenue
15 requirement and I'll say expense, but.

16 Q. Okay. But -- and I can work off that.

17 A. Okay.

18 Q. So the real numbers associated with the
19 pension expense number that's being proposed by Staff
20 versus the pension expense number that's being
21 proposed by the company, correct?

22 A. That is correct.

23 Q. Okay. And as to the Staff's
24 recommendation as to pension expense, I think you
25 told us that it was 466,177 dollars, correct?

1 A. That's correct.

2 Q. And of that, I believe it's 377,000
3 dollars that's really associated with the ERISA
4 minimum cash contribution piece of this thing,
5 correct?

6 A. That's correct.

7 Q. Okay. Now, you also told us that the
8 company was recommending in terms of pension expense
9 4.1 million, correct?

10 A. Yes, that includes the FAS 87 as well
11 as the supplemental pensions. It also includes the
12 amortization I referred to that was authorized by the
13 Commission in the 95-205 case, and it also includes
14 based on, I assume, the stipulated methodology, it
15 also includes, I think, 299,000 associated with the
16 amortization of the unrecognized loss balance.

17 Q. So back up for me. If I'm trying to
18 just put my hands on the piece of that 4.1 million
19 that's associated with the FAS 87 adjustment, what
20 would that number be, approximately?

21 A. That number would be 3,266,000.

22 Q. Back to the pension liability, just for
23 a moment, the 9 million dollar pension liability.
24 Now, again, that comes about as a result of the
25 workings of FAS 87, correct?

1 A. And ERISA contributions.

2 Q. And kind of the mix between the two,
3 correct?

4 A. Well, it's the difference between the
5 two.

6 Q. Now, if the Commission continues along
7 the FAS 87 path as a result of its decision in this
8 case, we know how to treat that 9 million dollar
9 pension liability, don't we?

10 A. It's -- I mean, it would be treated the
11 same way as it was prior. I mean, based on the
12 projections, which I don't know that we necessarily
13 agree with, but I mean, assume those projections come
14 to where the ERISA contribution actually exceeds FAS
15 87, that difference, then, reduces that balance of
16 liability.

17 Q. If instead we go with the ERISA method,
18 would you agree with me we don't today know what to
19 do with that 9 million dollar pension liability? I'm
20 sure you would have some suggestions, but we -- all
21 of a sudden, we're out of the FAS 87 realm, aren't
22 we?

23 A. We're out of FAS 87, and personally, I
24 would probably recommend the methodology that was
25 recommended in the Laclede case, that for financial

1 statement purposes, you continue to report on FAS 87
2 and until such time, I guess, really, as we can
3 eliminate the liability and go forward from there.

4 Q. Now, as long as that pension liability
5 exists, it serves to reduce rate base, the company's
6 rate base, correct?

7 A. That is correct.

8 Q. Okay. And as a function of reducing
9 the company's rate base, it also reduces the overall
10 revenue requirement for the company, correct?

11 A. Yes, because that liability does reduce
12 rate base, which the rate of return was applied.

13 Q. Could you turn to Page 11 in Mr.
14 Grubb's rebuttal testimony? Are you there?

15 A. I'm here.

16 Q. Okay. On Lines 10 through 15, do you
17 see a table?

18 A. Yes.

19 Q. Now, when you and I were speaking, I
20 think, yesterday, on this issue, we talked a lot
21 about Schedule 1. Do you remember that, to your
22 testimony?

23 A. Yes.

24 Q. Okay. And Schedule 1, as you pointed
25 out, and I agree, deals with FAS 87 and ERISA

1 contributions for American Water as a whole, doesn't
2 it?

3 A. Yes.

4 Q. Would you agree with me that -- that
5 what Mr. Grubb has done on Page 11 on that table is
6 take those projected numbers for 2004 to 2007 for
7 American Water as a whole, as to both FAS 87 and
8 ERISA, and then converted them into MAWC specific
9 numbers? Let me back up, to MAWC's portion of those
10 overall American Water numbers?

11 A. That's what it purports.

12 Q. Okay. So if we look towards the right
13 of that table, there's an -- over the last two
14 columns, there is Missouri-American, correct, do you
15 see that?

16 A. Yes, I do.

17 Q. Okay. And the column to the left under
18 Missouri-American says FAS 87, correct?

19 A. That is correct.

20 Q. And the column to the right under
21 Missouri-American says ERISA?

22 A. That is correct.

23 Q. And those two columns are the columns
24 that represent the MAWC portion of the overall
25 American Water FAS 87 or ERISA minimum contribution,

1 correct?

2 A. Based on the calculations as provided
3 by Mr. Williamson using his assumptions.

4 Q. And as we've talked about before,
5 they're the only assumptions we have, right?

6 A. That is correct.

7 Q. Okay. Now, when we started this
8 Recross, I think you told me that the portion of the
9 Staff pension expense number associated with the
10 ERISA cash contribution was 377,000, correct?

11 A. Yes, that is correct.

12 Q. If we compare 377,000 to the numbers in
13 that right -- far right column, 5.7 million, 10.1
14 million, 9.6 million, 6.3 million, do we get anywhere
15 close?

16 A. No, you're not getting close in terms
17 of absolute dollars; however, when you take a look at
18 the FAS 87 versus the ERISA, it's that difference
19 that winds up reducing the liability.

20 Q. Well, let's set the liability aside for
21 a minute, okay? Let's just talk about what we're
22 building into the revenue requirement ultimately
23 associated with pension expense.

24 Now, I believe you told me that under
25 Staff's recommendation, well, as to the ERISA cash

1 contribution, 377,000 dollars, correct?

2 A. That's correct.

3 Q. Okay. And you'd agree with me,
4 wouldn't you, that's a long way from the numbers that
5 are represented in the far right column for the next
6 four years?

7 A. For the next four years, but the
8 company does have the opportunity to refile.

9 Q. Okay. And I'd like to follow-up on
10 that as well, because Commissioner Clayton asked you
11 what kind of happened if we miss in the meantime.
12 Let's assume that we put 377,000 dollars into the
13 revenue requirement and that the rate design people
14 know what they're talking and we actually receive
15 377,000 dollars as you intend for us to receive for
16 the ERISA cash contribution. And in 2004, company's
17 responsible for a cash payment of 5.7 million, can
18 they get back in quick enough to get any of that 5.7
19 million?

20 A. With regards to single-issue, maybe
21 not, but we have to look, you know, at operations as
22 a whole. I mean, this is, I mean, you're talking
23 about a cash contribution for -- for ERISA here in
24 2004, but what happened to your other operations
25 during that time frame in terms of your revenue flow,

1 your operating expenses.

2 Again, you can't look at it in a
3 vacuum, and if the overall effect of the company's
4 earnings are down, the company has a responsibility
5 to come and file a rate case.

6 Q. But we're missing by a lot, aren't we,
7 from 377,000 to 5.7 million?

8 A. On a single-issue, yes.

9 Q. So we have to make up a whole lot
10 somewhere else, right?

11 A. It's substantial compared to --

12 Q. And let's say it has to go -- we have
13 to wait another year for whatever reason. We don't
14 get back in immediately, we don't file a rate case
15 the day after this case is decided, and some time
16 period passes and we roll into that 10.1. Now the
17 company is really behind, isn't it?

18 A. Based on these estimates, hopefully
19 maybe something will turn around and help reduce
20 that.

21 Q. Yeah, maybe.

22 A. Well, that's what I'm saying. These
23 are unknown. They're based on the assumptions as we
24 now know them, and there's nothing wrong with
25 mathematically with Mr. Williamson's calculations.

1 We don't know if this is actually going to happen or
2 not.

3 Q. Let's turn our attention, then, to the
4 company's proposed pension expense number, and I
5 think you told me that that portion of the company's
6 pension number associated with the FAS 87 piece was
7 3.266 million, correct?

8 A. That's correct.

9 Q. Okay. Now, to the left under that
10 Missouri-American heading is the FAS 87 numbers,
11 correct?

12 A. That is correct.

13 Q. If we compare the company's 3.266
14 million to those numbers, the company is still coming
15 out behind, isn't it?

16 A. Based on the mathematics, yes.

17 Q. Okay. And based upon the projections?

18 A. Yes.

19 Q. If we compare that to the company's
20 cash contributions, the 3.26 million to the company's
21 cash contributions that are projected in the
22 right-hand column, the company is still coming out
23 behind, aren't they?

24 A. Yes.

25 Q. But they're a little closer with 3.266

1 million than they would be with 377,000, wouldn't
2 they?

3 A. If we're accepting these figures as
4 actual figures.

5 Q. And now, if we turn our attention back
6 to the 9 million dollar pension liability that you've
7 been telling us about quite a bit, let's say that the
8 Commission orders the company to continue under FAS
9 87, provides the 3.266 million in the revenue
10 requirement, isn't it under that situation that Mr.
11 Grubb says that the 9 million dollar pension
12 liability will still be gone by 2007?

13 A. Yes, he's comparing the difference
14 between FAS 87 and ERISA in this table that's
15 included in his testimony, and that difference is the
16 reduction in that pension liability that's on the
17 books of the company.

18 MR. COOPER: That's all I have, your
19 Honor.

20 JUDGE THOMPSON: Thank you, Mr. Cooper.
21 Mr. Schwarz.

22 REDIRECT EXAMINATION

23 QUESTIONS BY MR. SCHWARZ:

24 Q. Mr. Cooper, and I think some of the
25 Commissioners, asked you about the pension positions

1 in this case and described them as a snapshot. Do
2 you recall that?

3 A. Yeah, I believe that expression was
4 used.

5 Q. And the snapshot represents the latest
6 known and measurable costs that we have to use for
7 pensions, would that be correct?

8 A. Last known and measurable, that is
9 correct.

10 Q. And do you have a copy of Schedule
11 EJM-4 there?

12 A. Yes, I do.

13 Q. And on the first page of that, there is
14 a table of the ERISA required contributions, correct?

15 A. That is correct.

16 Q. And the first figure in millions is
17 12.4, and that claims to be an actual?

18 A. Yes, and that's the number that the
19 377,000 dollars relates to.

20 Q. So if you look at the year 2004, that
21 claims to be a snapshot of what something's going to
22 look like in 2004. Is that your understanding?

23 A. Yes.

24 Q. So that's like someone showing you
25 something printed on photographic paper saying oh, by

1 the way, Mr. Gibbs, this is what you're going to look
2 like in 2004, and unfortunately, you're now five
3 times bigger than you were there then. Is that an
4 analogy?

5 A. Unfortunately, that's pretty close to
6 being true sometimes.

7 Q. But that's -- that's what we are
8 talking about, is it not?

9 A. Yes.

10 Q. It's a snapshot in the sense that it's
11 a frozen point in time, but it doesn't, like a
12 photograph, depict an actual known spatial or other
13 relationship; is that correct?

14 A. Yes, that would be correct.

15 Q. Well, not to worry, because the
16 photograph shows that by 2007, you have returned to
17 approximately your current girth. There were some
18 questions about Staff's adoption of FAS 87. Do you
19 recall those questions?

20 A. Which one?

21 Q. And is it safe to say that Staff's
22 adoption of FAS 87 was to reflect the FASB position,
23 which had been adopted Legislatively for FAS 106 and
24 OPEBs?

25 A. Yes.

1 Q. And there were questions about
2 unrecognized gains on -- in some of the questions.
3 If those unrecognized gains in prior cases had not
4 been recognized, wouldn't the 9 million dollar
5 pension liability be even greater than it is now?

6 A. I think that would depend on how it's
7 actually being accounted for on the books. If they
8 are carrying for pension expense is calculated using
9 an amortization as proposed in those cases --

10 Q. Let me rephrase the question.

11 A. Please.

12 Q. If the unrecognized gains in previous
13 cases had not been recognized, at least partially,
14 wouldn't the FAS 87 pension expense in those cases
15 have been higher?

16 A. Yes, they would have.

17 Q. And as a result of ERISA being --
18 contributions being zero, wouldn't this have resulted
19 in an even greater pension liability?

20 A. The difference between the two would be
21 greater, yes.

22 Q. So the 9 million dollar you would
23 expect to increase?

24 A. Yes.

25 MR. SCHWARZ: I think that's all that I

1 have. Thank you.

2 JUDGE THOMPSON: Thank you, Mr.

3 Schwarz. I believe there's additional questions from
4 the bench. Commissioner Clayton -- do you have any
5 commissioner Murray?

6 QUESTIONS BY COMMISSIONER CLAYTON:

7 Q. Mr. Gibbs, after our last conversation
8 prior to all the other questions that have been
9 posed, I feel kind of silly because I was not
10 comparing apples to apples and oranges to oranges,
11 but was comparing them to, like, grapes to oranges or
12 something like that.

13 Do you know anything about the size of
14 St. Louis County Water when it was -- when it was
15 purchased by Missouri-American?

16 A. I don't have the actual numbers, but
17 County Water was bigger than the rest of
18 Missouri-American combined.

19 Q. Was -- is St. Louis Water, was it
20 public or private?

21 A. I believe it was privately held by NEI.

22 Q. And I believe there were other
23 districts or water companies within St. Louis County
24 that were not part of St. Louis Water that
25 Missouri-American has also acquired in that time; is

1 that correct, do you know?

2 A. Geographically, St. Louis County is on
3 one side of the river, and the St. Charles division
4 of the Missouri-American system was on the other side
5 of the river. Now, St. Charles, I think, may be
6 somewhere in the vicinity of twenty-five to thirty
7 thousand customers compared to a thousand.

8 Q. But Florissant Water -- wasn't
9 Florissant separate from St. Louis County water?

10 A. There was several, I want to call
11 municipalities or customers, that were, like, sales
12 for resale type customers that purchased, I want to
13 call it in bulk, from the company, and then resold
14 the water to their constituents, and the
15 Missouri-American has purchased those -- those
16 systems and are now -- those customers within those
17 systems are each individual customers.

18 Q. I believe a question was posed to you
19 regarding the last rate case being in 2000 whether or
20 not all of these acquisitions were included in the
21 calculations in that 2000 rate case, and I believe
22 your answer was no; is that correct?

23 A. That's correct, I believe the County --
24 the St. Louis County and Jefferson City operations
25 was purchased subsequent to that.

1 Q. Well, would it be a fair statement that
2 Missouri-American has grown three and a half times,
3 as the question was posed to you by Mr. Cooper?

4 A. I believe that would be correct, yes.

5 Q. Three and a half, four times, something
6 like that?

7 A. Yes.

8 Q. So comparing on EJG-3, it's not a fair
9 comparison from the first three figures to the fourth
10 figure, is it?

11 A. No, and I mean, in terms of those
12 figures, we're not even comparing the same thing.
13 The first three columns, which are the -- the three
14 rate cases of the company prior to the acquisition of
15 St. Louis and Jefferson City, those were dollars
16 associated with ERISA -- with FAS 87, not ERISA.

17 The 466,000 dollars that's associated
18 in that last column is an ERISA figure. If you
19 wanted to put each one of those on ERISA that -- I'm
20 not quite sure, it depends on what the test year was
21 in the '95 case, but in the '97 and 2000 case under
22 ERISA, those amounts would be zero.

23 Q. Is it your testimony that the 9 million
24 dollar pension liability, is how I think you referred
25 to it, is it your testimony that that 9 million

1 dollars came from St. Louis County Water?

2 A. The bulk of that probably was, yes.

3 Q. Okay. But we're not for sure?

4 A. I couldn't tell you the exact amount.

5 Q. So we don't know where that 9 million
6 dollar figure comes from?

7 A. I think we -- we know it comes in total
8 from their operations; as to how much came from the
9 St. Louis operations, I couldn't say.

10 Q. Otherwise, we'd have to go back and
11 look at St. Louis County water and -- I'm sorry, we
12 can't see each other because of the Court Reporter,
13 we'd have to go back and look at St. Louis County
14 water to make that determination, wouldn't we,
15 otherwise we simply don't know?

16 A. Yes, we would.

17 Q. Is the 9 million dollars part of the
18 complaint case filed by Staff?

19 A. Yes, it is. As a matter of fact, I
20 mean, the original rate case that was filed, I mean,
21 is essentially identical to the complaint filing.

22 Q. I don't understand that.

23 A. Well, the revenue requirement that was
24 filed in the original rate case was the negative 20
25 million or whatever it was, and the complaint case is

1 the 20 million. Basically, the filing in the
2 complaint case was just a duplication of what we
3 filed for the rate case.

4 Q. So your -- just so I understand this,
5 the 9 million dollars in pension liability is part of
6 the 20 million dollars that you believe that the
7 company has overearned in the complaint case?

8 A. It's a 9 million dollar liability
9 that's used in the determination of rate base in both
10 the rate case and the complaint proceeding, yes.

11 Q. Okay. So in determining the complaint,
12 the Staff complaint portion of this case, 9 million
13 out of the overall 20 million dollars is an
14 accumulated pension liability? I want to make sure
15 that I understand this correctly because I may not
16 understand it, so that would mean that there's 11
17 million dollars elsewhere that the company overearned
18 according to Staff?

19 A. The 20 million dollars is a combination
20 of return on their investment, their revenue stream,
21 and their level of expenses. Now, what's -- what the
22 company is wanting to include in expense is the 4.1
23 million, the Staff is saying no, it should be
24 466,000. That's on the expense side.

25 Q. Looking forward, not looking backward.

1 I'm talking about the Staff complaint looking
2 backward.

3 A. Okay. The 9 million dollar difference
4 between what they have collected in rates
5 theoretically through FAS 87 and what they have
6 actually made in the way of contributions is a 9
7 million dollar liability. That 9 million dollar
8 liability is used to reduce rate base.

9 Now, the revenue requirement associated
10 with that 9 million dollar rate base would
11 essentially be 9 million dollars times the rate of
12 return grossed up for whatever the tax factor would
13 be, so it's -- it's not a dollar for dollar, it's
14 probably closer to maybe a million dollar impact on,
15 you know, in rates as opposed to 9 million dollars,
16 which is the liability side of the issue.

17 Q. Okay. My last question, and I may have
18 touched on this before, you do not challenge the
19 actuarial projections by Mr. Williamson; is that
20 correct?

21 A. I am not challenging his calculations,
22 no.

23 Q. And Staff will put on no evidence
24 challenging those figures?

25 A. The Staff doesn't have an actuarial

1 that can do that.

2 Q. Okay.

3 COMMISSIONER CLAYTON: I have no other
4 questions. Thank you very much.

5 THE WITNESS: You're welcome.

6 JUDGE THOMPSON: Thank you,
7 Commissioner.

8 Additional recross, Ms. O'Neill.

9 MS. O'NEILL: No, your Honor.

10 JUDGE THOMPSON: Mr. Cooper?

11 MR. COOPER: Yes, your Honor.

12 FURTHER RECROSS-EXAMINATION

13 QUESTIONS BY MR. COOPER:

14 Q. Mr. Gibbs, you had a question about the
15 complaint looking backward, I think. Let's see if we
16 can go through this. There is no complaint looking
17 backward, is there, that's been filed by the Staff?

18 A. There's no complaint looking backward
19 nor is there a revenue requirement looking backward.
20 We use -- we use a test year that develops a cost of
21 service that will be applied on a forward-looking
22 basis.

23 Q. So there's no allegation, there's no
24 request in the Staff's complaint for a refund of past
25 amounts, correct?

1 A. That is correct.

2 Q. And the rates that are being charged by
3 the company today are rates that are in accordance
4 with current Commission Orders, correct?

5 A. That is correct.

6 Q. And to get to the 20 million dollar
7 reduction that's referenced in the Staff's complaint,
8 you have to adopt the Staff proposals that are built
9 into its direct case, correct?

10 A. That is correct.

11 Q. And you have to move forward in time,
12 the Staff complaint actually is saying that if you
13 adopt the Staff's proposals, rates needs to be
14 reduced going forward by 20 million, correct?

15 A. That's correct, the current tariffs
16 would stay in effect until ordered to be changed by
17 the Commission.

18 Q. And there's nothing about the complaint
19 that looks backwards at those current tariffs,
20 correct?

21 A. That is correct.

22 Q. Okay.

23 MR. COOPER: Thank you, your Honor.

24 JUDGE THOMPSON: Thank you, Mr. Cooper.

25 Mr. Schwarz, additional redirect?

1
2
3
4
5
6
7
8
9
10
11
12
13
14
15
16
17
18
19
20
21
22
23
24
25

FURTHER REDIRECT EXAMINATION

QUESTIONS BY MR. SCHWARZ:

Q. Mr. Gibbs, is it safe to say that the 9 million dollar pension liability is a balance sheet item?

A. It is a balance sheet item; yes, it is.

Q. And the company's 4 million dollar pension expense and the Staff's 466,000 dollar pension expense are income statement items?

A. That is correct.

Q. Okay. And as to projections, has Staff projected any other expense item in this rate case as far as chemicals; for instance, does Staff project chemical costs?

A. No, all revenue streams cost and rate base reflect what is known and measurable as of the time of our known and measurable period into this proceeding.

Q. And that's the purpose of the test year?

A. That is correct, the test year concept to keep those things in alignment.

Q. And has the company proposed any projected expenses?

A. I think they have to the extent that

1 they've -- their filing included out to November,
2 which would be addressed in our true-up procedure.

3 MR. SCHWARZ: Thank you.

4 JUDGE THOMPSON: Thank you, Mr.
5 Schwarz.

6 You may step down Mr. Gibbs?

7 THE WITNESS: Thank you.

8 JUDGE THOMPSON: Who's the next
9 witness? We're going to hear from, what, Mr. Van Den
10 Berg.

11 MR. CIOTTONE: Well, your Honor, we're
12 trying to figure out how to do this, and if you read
13 the order of witnesses exactly, you will be starting
14 on the laboratory expense issue first, and the
15 company's witness is Mr. Baryenbruch, and he's not
16 available until January 8th, so does that mean, then,
17 we go to the Staff's witness on that issue or do you
18 want to do all of the Staff's issues, all Mr.
19 Cassidy's issues at once putting Mr. Baryenbruch
20 first? That's the thing we don't understand. I am
21 not sure we have a serious preference about it, we
22 just don't understand what is in order.

23 JUDGE THOMPSON: Okay. All I have is
24 the order provided to me by Staff, which kind of
25 clumps all the witnesses for issues 5 through 8

1 together, so.

2 MR. CIOTTONE: Well, the first issue is
3 laboratory expense, and that's not Mr. Van Den Berg's
4 issue.

5 JUDGE THOMPSON: Let me put it this
6 way. Who are we going to hear from next? I don't
7 care who it is, but let's get somebody up here.

8 MR. BATES: I would suggest the first
9 company witness who's available. I think that in
10 agreeing to Mr. Baryenbruch's later appearance, the
11 Staff did not necessarily indicate that it was going
12 to put its witnesses, and I don't know if the -- it's
13 not my issue.

14 JUDGE THOMPSON: Okay. Let me repeat.
15 I don't care who it is, but let's have someone in the
16 witness stand.

17 MR. CIOTTONE: We'll be happy to tender
18 Mr. Van Den Berg, but are you saying that I can't
19 cross Cassidy on labs?

20 JUDGE THOMPSON: Let's go off the
21 record and take a five-minute recess.

22 (A BREAK WAS HAD.)

23 JUDGE THOMPSON: Okay. Would you raise
24 your right hand, sir?

25 (THE WITNESS WAS SWORN)

1 JUDGE THOMPSON: Thank you. Please
2 proceed.

3 DIRECT EXAMINATION

4 QUESTIONS BY MR. CIOTTONE:

5 Q. Mr. Van Den Berg, you've prepared
6 rebuttal testimony in this case, did you not, that
7 has been designated Exhibit No. 42?

8 A. Yes, I did.

9 Q. And that exhibit has been previously
10 presented to the Commission. I tender -- do you have
11 any errata, any changes that are necessary to that?

12 A. I do not.

13 MR. CIOTTONE: I offer Exhibit 42 and
14 tender Mr. Van Den Berg.

15 JUDGE THOMPSON: That's exactly right.
16 The only one you have is 42? Okay. Do I hear any
17 objections to the receipt of Exhibit 42?

18 MR. BATES: No objection.

19 MS. O'NEILL: No objection.

20 JUDGE THOMPSON: Hearing no objections,
21 Exhibit 42 is received and made a part of the record
22 in this proceeding. This is a company witness. I
23 believe Ms. O'Neill, you are the first
24 cross-examiner.

25 MS. O'NEILL: No questions.

1 JUDGE THOMPSON: Okay.

2 Mr. Bates.

3 MR. BATES: Thank you, your Honor.

4 CROSS-EXAMINATION

5 QUESTIONS BY MR. BATES:

6 Q. Good afternoon, Mr. Van Den Berg. I'd
7 like to refer you to your testimony, which has been
8 marked and received in this case, and also to
9 Schedule 6 of your testimony.

10 I believe you reference a number of
11 industry benchmarks in your testimony and also on
12 that schedule; is that correct?

13 A. That's correct.

14 Q. Would it be fair to say that these
15 benchmarks are limited to four categories;
16 specifically, first Deloitte International Research,
17 secondly, Comparable Municipal Water Utility,
18 thirdly, the produced study, which is based on
19 competitive industries, such as airlines, credit
20 cards and banks, and forth, American Water in total.
21 Is that correct?

22 A. That is correct.

23 Q. Now, do you see studies to support your
24 criteria for industry standards that you compare
25 Missouri-American Water with; is that correct?

1 A. Yes. The metrics that you use for Call
2 Centers can vary, but normally, what you want to do
3 is get it to the lowest common denominator, which in
4 this case would be dollars cost per call because if
5 you do other than dollar cost per call, you have a
6 tendency to mix apples and oranges in the way in
7 which you're doing your comparisons.

8 Q. Is it correct that your Deloitte
9 International Research represents a summation of nine
10 electric and gas utilities?

11 A. In that case, that is correct.

12 Q. And is it correct that you've used that
13 research to compare Missouri-American's number of
14 calls per customer and costs per customer?

15 A. We have used it to track where they fit
16 into the continuum.

17 Q. Okay. Can you identify the nine
18 electric and gas companies that you examined?

19 A. I can. I don't have that off the top
20 of my head. I have it in my back-up material.

21 Q. Can you tell us how many are engaged in
22 the business of selling electricity?

23 A. I believe that, again, I don't have the
24 actual numbers, I would have to look, but I would say
25 seven of the nine.

1 Q. Okay. Are you familiar with FPL
2 Energy?
3 A. Absolutely.
4 Q. And who are they?
5 A. Florida Power and Light. It's a
6 utility and -- headquartered in Juneau Beach,
7 Florida.
8 Q. And is that one of the companies that
9 you examined?
10 A. I believe it was.
11 Q. Do you know if that company is
12 regulated or unregulated?
13 A. It is a regulated entity.
14 Q. I'm sorry, it is?
15 A. It is.
16 Q. It is regulated?
17 A. Yes, it is.
18 Q. Okay.
19 A. The distribution electric utility is a
20 regulated entity.
21 Q. Are any of the other companies that you
22 examined regulated?
23 A. All of the companies in the study were
24 regulated.
25 Q. Okay. Thank you. Now, I believe you

1 based -- based on your comparison, I believe you show
2 that nine electric and gas companies in your Deloitte
3 studies showed that each customer in those utilities
4 called the electric utility an average of 2.2 times
5 each year; is that correct?

6 A. I believe that is correct.

7 Q. Okay. And I believe you also
8 identified that the average cost per customer was
9 \$10.80 per year; is that correct?

10 A. That is correct.

11 Q. Okay. And I believe that you
12 identified that based on your projected of
13 Missouri-American Water calling volumes, that each
14 Missouri-American Water customer will call the Call
15 Center 1.18 times per year; is that correct?

16 A. That is correct.

17 Q. And I believe you identified that a
18 cost per customer for each one of those -- for
19 Missouri-American Water would be \$9.28 per year; is
20 that correct?

21 A. That's correct.

22 Q. Now, based on this comparison of 2.2
23 calls to the electric gas utilities and 1.18 for
24 Missouri-American Water, is it safe to say that those
25 nine electric or gas utilities handle nearly twice

1 the number of calls as Missouri-American Water?

2 A. Per customer?

3 Q. Yes.

4 A. They do handle, on an average, a
5 significantly larger number, 2.2 versus 1.2.

6 Q. Okay. Now, based on your comparison of
7 \$10.80 versus \$9.28, would you also agree that the
8 average cost for handling the -- twice the level of
9 calls on a cost per customer basis is very similar or
10 at least substantially similar?

11 A. Would you do me a favor and rephrase?

12 Q. Yeah. You made a comparison between
13 two figures, \$10.80 and \$9.28. Now, would you agree
14 that the average cost, then, for handling twice the
15 number of calls on a cost per customer basis is very
16 similar as far as a cost is concerned?

17 A. Not really. You have to look at the
18 spectrum that you're looking at. You're taking the
19 average, and you have to look from the small to the
20 large as you go up to \$15. If you look at the size
21 of the companies, you have to go ahead and take a
22 look at where they are on the spectrum.

23 There are some economies of scale and
24 that's the reason why American Water has decided to
25 go to the Alton Call Centers, because there are

1 economies of scale which can be achieved when you
2 have a larger volume of calls coming into a Call
3 Center than you do when you have a smaller.

4 When you only have 400,000 customers
5 going into a Call Center or multiple Call Centers,
6 the efficiencies in that operation is not going to be
7 as good efficiency-wise as the Alton Call Center. As
8 you're looking at what we're comparing here, we need
9 to be looking at what the comparison is of what
10 Missouri-American was on an efficiency basis versus
11 what the efficiency of Missouri-American activity
12 within the new Call Center is.

13 If you compare that, you will see the
14 efficiency improvement. It fits within the overall
15 spectrum. The purpose was not to say that the Alton
16 Call Center or the previous Missouri-American was
17 first quartertile, second quartertile or not. It is
18 in the range of benchmarks that we see in the
19 industry to see that it is in that character, and
20 then it was to compare Missouri-American prior to the
21 Alton Call Center with Missouri-American's cost on a
22 per call basis after the Alton Call Center. That was
23 the purpose of that information.

24 Q. Okay. And what information did you
25 utilize in making that comparison and projection?

1 A. The projection that we used in terms of
2 looking at where the current state is; i.e., we're
3 looking at the volume for the Alton Call Center from
4 May through the end of November, which was the data
5 that has the -- all of the customers in the Call
6 Center that would be part of Missouri-American, and
7 then projected that based on the characteristics of
8 the call basis for the previous year in terms of the
9 amount of self-service and total call volume, and
10 that got us to what our total call volume is today
11 versus what the total call volume was in the as-was
12 previous case, what it was before we went to the Call
13 Center.

14 Kind of like if you were going to do a
15 comparison, we were trying to get to what is the
16 miles per gallon of the old Call Center to what is
17 the new miles per gallon of the new Call Center. So
18 that as we look at it, if we have an increased number
19 of miles we have to drive, we have an increased
20 number of calls, we will be able to compare our
21 apples to apples on an appropriate basis.

22 Q. Okay. Have you done this sort of
23 projection before?

24 A. Projections of what the call volumes
25 will be?

1 Q. Yes.

2 A. Absolutely.

3 Q. Okay. Ever for Missouri-American?

4 A. Not for Missouri-American.

5 Q. Ever for a company of this sort, a
6 utility, a water utility?

7 A. Yes, I have.

8 Q. I believe also in your testimony, you
9 identify that the average American Water customer
10 calls the Call Center 1.34 times per year; is that
11 correct?

12 A. If that is what was in the testimony,
13 that is what we are projecting the number to be.

14 Q. If you have that before you, can you
15 check that for me on Schedule 6 of your testimony
16 just to confirm?

17 A. I think it's one point -- the 1.18.

18 Q. And I think there's a 1.34 figure; is
19 that correct?

20 A. Oh, for the overall American Water
21 system?

22 Q. Yeah.

23 A. That is correct.

24 Q. And I think you've already confirmed
25 that based on your estimation the average

1 Missouri-American Water customer calls the Call
2 Center 1.18 times per year; is that correct?

3 A. That is correct.

4 Q. That's what you were saying. Okay.

5 Based on your own calculations, do you think it would
6 be fair to say that other water operating companies
7 in other states that are part of the American Water
8 system, on the whole, have customers who call the
9 Alton, Illinois, Call Center more often than
10 Missouri-American customers call the Call Center?

11 A. By the difference of 1.34 to 1.17.

12 Q. Okay. Would it also be fair to say
13 that given that these other state's customers call
14 the Call Center more often than MAWC customers, that
15 they also require more of the Call Center's resources
16 than the Missouri-American Water customers would?

17 A. There are multiple elements of what the
18 costs are when you look at them. You have both the
19 call volume and call handling aspects, so you have to
20 look at whether or not the call handling aspects are
21 the same for those other customers. In other words,
22 does it take the same amount of time to answer a
23 call, does it take as much time to respond to
24 whatever the inquiry was and to do follow-up on that
25 to determine what the total cost is because it's

1 really -- the cost is the number calls times the call
2 handling costs that is associated with it, and that
3 is not something which I know about for the other
4 jurisdictions.

5 Q. Okay. Thank you. Are you aware of
6 your own knowledge that in Missouri, electric
7 utilities routinely experience greater levels of
8 calls per customer when compared to Missouri-American
9 Water Company?

10 A. Yes.

11 Q. Okay. Do you know whether or not
12 Missouri consumers pay more per year for electricity
13 or for water service?

14 A. I do not know the answer to that.

15 Q. Would you have any reason to dispute
16 that electric utilities experience greater calls per
17 customer than AWC?

18 A. That appears to be the case.

19 Q. Okay. And would it be your opinion
20 that by virtue of handling more calls than an
21 electric utility with half a million customers, say,
22 would incur more costs in handling calls than a water
23 utility with the same number of customers because the
24 electric utility customers are generating more calls
25 per customer?

1 A. Again, you have to look at what the
2 call volume is and the call handling time. Many of
3 the electric utility calls may be very short and the
4 cost per call then may go down in comparison to what
5 it is.

6 We have not done a comparison to what
7 that total cost is versus the total cost except on a
8 per customer basis, and it appears that the total
9 cost per customer is the same, which means there's
10 probably call handling aspects that's getting it
11 even-stein.

12 Q. Thank you. Are you aware that over 75
13 percent of Missouri-American Water's customers are
14 also served by AmerenUE?

15 A. I accept your number.

16 Q. Okay. Thank you. Do you know of your
17 own knowledge how many calls per one thousand
18 customers that AmerenUE receives in comparison with
19 Missouri-American Water?

20 A. I do not. You're comparing an electric
21 service versus a water service. You're talking about
22 something that may be billed once every quarter
23 versus once a month, very different aspects.

24 Q. Would you accept that a typical
25 residential AmerenUE bill is much higher than the

1 typical residential Missouri-American Water bill?

2 A. I wouldn't -- without no specific
3 knowledge, would not be surprised if the Ameren bill
4 on a monthly basis was higher than the water bill
5 was.

6 Q. If that was the case, would it be your
7 opinion that that fact might impact the number of
8 calls that a customer might potentially have with
9 regard to his bill?

10 A. Actually, not necessarily. There is
11 some correlation between the price and number of calls
12 per customer, but not directly. There are entities
13 across the country who have relatively low prices and
14 have higher volumes. It depends on the delivery of
15 the electricity or water, and it has to do with the
16 increases in prices rather than necessarily the
17 stable price, so there are a lot of different factors
18 that come in. You can't just say it's one to the
19 other.

20 Q. Okay. What are some of the other
21 factors?

22 A. Well, I just gave you which is outages,
23 you've got billing errors or billing issues, you've
24 got increases in pricing, decrease in prices, storms,
25 there are a lot of different things. There are more

1 things that probably affect the load characteristics
2 of the calls in the electric than if you're talking
3 about Ameren than there are, potentially, for the
4 water.

5 Q. Okay. Would you agree that a -- or
6 would you accept my representation that a residential
7 AmerenUE bill was sent out monthly to the customer?

8 A. Yes, I would.

9 Q. And do you know -- would you accept
10 that a residential Missouri-American Water bill is
11 sent out quarterly?

12 A. For most of the customers, that is
13 correct.

14 Q. All right. In your opinion, might that
15 impact the number of calls that a customer might have
16 with regard to his bill?

17 A. It might impact the number of calls,
18 yes.

19 Q. Okay. I believe you made a comparison
20 with a comparable water utility in your testimony.
21 Is that true?

22 A. That's correct.

23 Q. What utility is that?

24 A. That's -- I have not had clearance from
25 that company to provide that.

1 Q. Okay. Can you tell me this, is it a
2 municipal water utility?

3 A. Yes, it is.

4 Q. Okay. Would you agree with me that
5 municipal water utilities are not regulated by this
6 Commission or any Commission that you're aware of?

7 A. This Commission? It is regulated by
8 its City Counsel.

9 Q. But not by a state Public Service
10 Commission? Was that a yes?

11 A. Yes, I believe that is correct.

12 Q. Okay.

13 A. I don't have a hundred percent of the
14 50 states to be able to state that, but I believe
15 that to be the case.

16 Q. Now, would you agree with me that the
17 produced study that you cite in your testimony
18 references the travel industry, the financial
19 industry, banks in particular, the credit card
20 industry, the insurance industry, and the catalog
21 industry; is that correct?

22 A. That's correct.

23 Q. Okay. Now, these are industries where
24 customers have choice in selecting providers, would
25 you agree with that?

1 A. The customers would like to believe
2 that yes, that's right.

3 Q. Okay. Do you dispute that?

4 A. No, I'm just --

5 Q. Okay.

6 A. There are times when all of us wonder
7 sometimes, yes.

8 Q. I understand. Missouri-American's
9 Water customers do not have the choice of another
10 utility supplier in Missouri and their areas of
11 operation; is that correct?

12 A. That is correct.

13 Q. Okay. In the produced study, which you
14 use as an industry standard, can you identify for me
15 any regulated utilities involved in that study?

16 A. I can go through it, and off the top of
17 my head, I don't have the answer to that. Again, the
18 purpose was not to use that as a direct comparison,
19 that was, again, to put it into the range to make
20 sure that when we were looking, we were not getting
21 information that was so out of whack that it didn't
22 make sense for our, then, being able to project how
23 that was going to be for the total year.

24 Q. I understand.

25 A. The produced study does have utilities

1 included, and that the utilities are included in its
2 exhibits within this study.

3 Q. Okay. Are any of those regulated
4 utilities?

5 A. By definition, they would be regulated
6 utilities.

7 Q. Okay. Regulated by State
8 Commissioners?

9 A. That is correct.

10 Q. Okay.

11 MR. BATES: That's all for right now.
12 Thank you very much.

13 JUDGE THOMPSON: Thank you, Mr. Bates.
14 Questions from the Bench, Commissioner Murray.

15 COMMISSIONER MURRAY: Thank you.

16 QUESTIONS BY COMMISSIONER MURRAY:

17 Q. Good afternoon. On Page 9 of your
18 testimony, you indicate that there has been a growth
19 of approximately 28,000 customers to the customer
20 base that Staff was using; is that right?

21 A. From the original DR-110, which took a
22 static picture of the number of customers and the
23 calls that were coming in for those number of
24 customers that gave a as-was dollar cost per call,
25 and that did not take into account the increase of

1 customers that occur.

2 Q. So would it be reasonable to assume
3 that the costs were the as-was center would have been
4 increased even over what Staff is estimating in its
5 -- in Staff's testimony that the costs would have
6 been?

7 A. Staff in its -- has basically said that
8 if you were buying gasoline and you were going to go
9 10,000 miles and you paid X dollars for the gasoline,
10 that would be your cost, even if you ended up driving
11 15,000 miles because they're saying it was -- we have
12 this number of calls and that's what your costs were,
13 and therefore, that's what we believe you should get
14 is just those costs that were associated with those
15 calls that were in the as-was case.

16 If we were in a situation where we were
17 comparing apples to apples, it would be appropriate,
18 but what we're finding is that from the old Call
19 Center to the new Call Center, we've seen a
20 significant increase in the volume of calls that have
21 come in from the -- from Missouri-American, and we've
22 now got new data that shows that both the St. Louis
23 properties, as well as the non-St. Louis properties,
24 are having the same percentage increase in calls per
25 customer that would tie to that -- to the expected

1 number of calls we are projecting for an annual year.

2 Q. And you would attribute that increase
3 in calls primarily to the longer hours and more
4 efficient handling of the calls or what?

5 A. Well, there is -- during the
6 mid-to-late 1990s, there was a set of best practices
7 put out for Call Centers, and part of that best
8 practice was there were a lot of people in the same
9 situation, in the old green screen system, where you
10 really couldn't do transfers of calls between agents
11 and have skill based answering of questions, so
12 people would necessarily not get the answer the first
13 time, they'd hold and transfer and transfer, and one
14 of the best practices was rather than put people in a
15 cue and have them hold for 20 to 25 minutes, you gave
16 them a busy signal, and so you would end up actually
17 not getting in.

18 So what we're seeing is that now the
19 technology is available to actually bring the rest of
20 the customers in, the call volume is coming up
21 because it's what's measured. The call volume is
22 measured by a switch that measures whether or not the
23 call actually is brought into the system, and in the
24 old technology, the only thing you got were those
25 that actually got past getting a busy signal and were

1 answered.

2 The new system is able to, because of
3 the size of the switch and capability, take a
4 significant larger number calls without going to such
5 a kind of old best practice system, so we're now
6 seeing that that is the increase, and we're also
7 noticing across the country, whether it's because of
8 cell phones or two lines and DSL, overall call
9 volumes in general are increasing.

10 Q. Thank you. Would you assume under the
11 old system that some people just gave up before they
12 actually reached anyone?

13 A. One of the things that a previous
14 questioner asked was is there more in the electric
15 and water. Because of the timing of the water maybe
16 in a quarterly bill, they would call, they didn't get
17 -- they'd put it down for a day, they wouldn't get it
18 back up. And they wouldn't think about it because
19 they wouldn't get another bill for another three
20 months, so that may be part of it, but all we know is
21 that we haven't gone onto a customer survey to
22 determine what it is, but we are seeing the resulting
23 increased number of calls coming in.

24 Q. Does Staff disagree with your
25 calculation that the cost of remaining on the Legacy

1 Call Center would have been \$4,401,704? Do you know
2 if they disagree with that number?

3 A. Their approach was that they believed
4 that the original submission talked about an as-was
5 that was a smaller number and they have not, I don't
6 want to characterize Staff on this, have not
7 specifically stated that that is the wrong number.

8 They have just not accepted that the
9 call volume is a higher call volume. They're still
10 focused that we still should be looking at a cost for
11 all of the Call Centers to be the same regardless of
12 if we have 380,000 calls or 568,000 calls.

13 Q. Okay. So they would have used the old
14 volumes as well as the old number of customers?

15 A. They would have used the old cost
16 regardless of volume or number of customers.

17 Q. And getting there, basically, they
18 would be assuming it was the same number of customers
19 with the same volume, would they not?

20 A. Right, theirs is at -- this is a fixed
21 cost part of the business, and my belief, in my
22 knowledge of the industry, is it is primarily a
23 variable cost business.

24 Q. And your calculation of the ongoing
25 costs using the National Call Center, you indicate

1 there are savings of close to \$300,000 per year, and
2 your calculation of that cost was based on the new
3 number of customers plus based on the volume of calls
4 that are going through per customer now?

5 A. That is correct.

6 Q. And that was at -- that would be at
7 what point in time that you're measuring customers
8 and call volumes?

9 A. We made that at the end of November,
10 using the data that we had at the time. We have,
11 since that time, gotten additional data, which in
12 this case, because all of the system -- all the
13 Missouri-American system didn't come on until the
14 first of May, it provides us with a much better
15 picture of what the total volume is going to look
16 like and what the costs and call volume is going to
17 be, and it is now actually demonstrating that the
18 call volume is a little higher than what we had
19 projected it to be in my testimony. The call volume
20 is now looking to be close to 560,000 calls a year.

21 Q. And how would that equate to calls per
22 customer?

23 A. It would probably put it at about 1.2,
24 approximately.

25 Q. Still below the calls per customer for

1 American Water overall?

2 A. That is correct.

3 Q. And how many of American Water's
4 customers on a percentage basis call into the Alton
5 Center?

6 A. I don't have the total now. There's
7 about two point -- let me see if I can tell you.
8 There's about 2.9 million customers that, right now,
9 are in the Alton Call Center.

10 Q. And how many customers are
11 Missouri-American Water customers?

12 A. About 442 to 443,000.

13 Q. Let me see if we -- I'm trying to
14 remember which issues you're actually covering
15 besides the Call Center, the transition costs, and
16 the shared services transition costs. They all
17 relate to the Call Center; is that right?

18 A. They relate to the fact that when the
19 decision was made to go to a single entity for
20 American Water for those activities, that there are
21 efficiencies, Call Center, and shared services. The
22 decision was made to do that and they were made in a
23 decision that such that they all kind of go together,
24 yes.

25 Q. And the -- all right.

1 COMMISSIONER MURRAY: I think that's
2 all. Thank you.

3 JUDGE THOMPSON: Thank you,
4 Commissioner Murray.

5 Commissioner Forbis.

6 COMMISSIONER FORBIS: No.

7 JUDGE THOMPSON: Commissioner Clayton.

8 COMMISSIONER CLAYTON: No questions.

9 QUESTIONS BY JUDGE THOMPSON:

10 Q. Mr. Van Den Berg, what is the amount
11 that the company's asking for in revenue requirement
12 for the annual operating expenses of the Call Center?

13 A. The purpose of my testimony was to show
14 the differences between the two. I believe that it
15 is, and this is subject to the response from the
16 company themselves, is the 4.102145.

17 Q. Okay. And if you know, what is the
18 amount that Staff is suggesting to be included in
19 revenue?

20 A. They are requesting it to be, and I
21 believe this is after an errata from Mr. Cassidy,
22 theirs is approximately \$800,000 less, which would be
23 3.261.

24 Q. Okay. Now, with respect to the
25 transition costs for the Call Center alone, it's my

1 understanding the company proposed to capitalize them
2 and amortize them at a rate of 20 years, so 1/20th of
3 the total to be in revenue each year; is that
4 correct?

5 A. I believe that is their proposal.

6 Q. Okay.

7 A. Correct.

8 Q. Do you know -- the two figures that I
9 want, then, are the total amount of the transition
10 costs and the amount that company proposes to be
11 included in revenues annually, if you have that
12 information.

13 A. I don't have the specifics on the
14 amount of the transition costs. I believe that it
15 was approximately -- it was in a DR, I believe it was
16 approximately 5.5 million for Call Center and four
17 million for the --

18 Q. Shared service?

19 A. -- shared services.

20 Q. That was going to be my next set of
21 questions. So can you tell me is there an individual
22 witness that you can name that is going to be better
23 able to answer these questions than you are?

24 A. In terms of the actual costs that they
25 are asking for in the rate case, I believe that Jim

1 Jenkins will be able to answer that, or Ed Grubb.

2 Q. Okay.

3 JUDGE THOMPSON: Mr. Ciottone, are
4 either of those individuals going to be on the stand
5 on this issue?

6 MR. CIOTTONE: They're both available,
7 they're both here, we can put them on.

8 JUDGE THOMPSON: Okay. Very well.

9 Q. (By Judge Thompson) Now, I'll just make
10 a note here. With respect to the transition costs, I
11 know you don't have the precise numbers, but it is
12 your position that Staff is recommending zero; is
13 that correct?

14 A. That is correct.

15 Q. And with respect to the shared services
16 center, is that the same?

17 A. That was their original proposal, that
18 is correct.

19 Q. The Staff is recommending zero?

20 A. Right.

21 Q. As far as you know, have they changed
22 from that position?

23 A. In Mr. Cassidy's surrebuttal, I believe
24 he did have a potential where he would be willing to
25 accept some cost recovery. I would not say

1 necessarily the capitalization.

2 Q. Okay. I should ask Mr. Cassidy about
3 that, probably?

4 A. That's correct.

5 Q. Very well.

6 JUDGE THOMPSON: That's all the
7 questions that I have for you. Any further questions
8 from the Bench? There appear to be none.

9 Recross based on questions from the
10 Bench, Ms. O'Neill.

11 MS. O'NEILL: No questions.

12 JUDGE THOMPSON: Mr. Bates.

13 MR. BATES: Very briefly, your Honor.

14 JUDGE THOMPSON: Very briefly would be
15 great.

16 RECROSS-EXAMINATION

17 QUESTIONS BY MR. BATES:

18 Q. Mr. Van Den Berg, do you know whether
19 or not the as-was cost total of \$3,261,840 is
20 calculated by Mr. Grubb for the company was
21 calculated to include all known increases in cost to
22 reflect 2003 current costs?

23 A. It only included increases in those
24 FTEs that were in the current system and a labor
25 escalator associated with that. It did not take into

1 account what the cost would be for the additional
2 FTEs, technology, and space required to handle the
3 increase of close to 50 percent in call volume.

4 Q. Okay.

5 MR. BATES: Thank you.

6 JUDGE THOMPSON: Thank you, Mr. Bates.
7 Before we get to you Mr. Ciottone, I have a question
8 that Commissioner Gaw has sent in.

9 QUESTIONS BY JUDGE THOMPSON:

10 Q. How long does it take, sir, if you
11 know, on average, for an actual person to answer a
12 call coming in to the Call Center?

13 A. There are metrics that have been
14 established for that. I think it's 95 percent in --

15 Q. Ninety-five percent of what?

16 A. Of the calls coming in are answered in
17 -- hold on.

18 Q. Are these metrics in your testimony?

19 A. No, these metrics are actually in
20 Ms. Bernsen's --

21 Q. Okay.

22 A. -- testimony.

23 Q. So that might be a better person to ask
24 these questions?

25 A. Well, they -- the goal was to meet the

1 customer service standards that were in the merger
2 agreement, which they have been achieving, and if we
3 look at that, it's probably just -- on the
4 stipulation agreement, it was targeting 80 percent of
5 the customer calls answered in 30 seconds, that's the
6 metric that is being used.

7 Q. Okay. And are they achieving that, as
8 far as you know?

9 A. For most months, yes, there are times
10 when they're still working, but yes, general basis,
11 yes, they are.

12 Q. Okay.

13 A. One of the things that's useful, when
14 you asked that question about the average speed of
15 answer, the technology historically that was in place
16 couldn't provide any of those kind of metrics to you.
17 The way in which the system was in the technology, it
18 couldn't tell you anything about any of the metrics
19 that the industry would be using. So without the new
20 technology that the Call Center is providing, you
21 wouldn't be able to get any of those answers.

22 Q. Okay.

23 JUDGE THOMPSON: Additional Recross
24 based on Commissioner Gaw's question?

25 MS. O'NEILL: Actually, I do, your

1 Honor.

2 JUDGE THOMPSON: Sure.

3 RE-CROSS-EXAMINATION

4 QUESTIONS BY MS. O'NEILL:

5 Q. Sir, would you -- you said that the
6 goal was 80 percent calls answered in 30 seconds, was
7 that answered by a living person or just answered by
8 the system?

9 A. Answered so that if you go into
10 self-service, that you made the decision to go
11 self-service through the route, or gotten through the
12 IBR to your rep.

13 Q. How long, on average, then, is it from
14 getting some kind of response to real life person
15 talking to customer on average?

16 A. It depends. I don't have the numbers
17 for Missouri-American on that.

18 Q. Were you asked to determine those
19 numbers when you became a witness in this case?

20 A. No.

21 Q. So no one knows how long it takes for
22 an actual person to talk to an actual person calling
23 in?

24 A. No. The thing to remember is that
25 society's changing and we're seeing an awful lot more

1 people going down the self-service route and never
2 talking to a representative, and we're seeing,
3 particularly, I can show you a chart on the American
4 Water system, the number people that are going to the
5 self-service has -- is steadily increasing to the
6 point where by the end of the year, we're going to be
7 close to about 22 percent of the people who come in
8 are just going through the self-service route.

9 Q. Twenty-two percent of customers who
10 call never talk to a living, breathing person?

11 A. They make the determination that they
12 would rather do it that way.

13 Q. And when you say they make the
14 determination, is that because at some point, they
15 fall out of the decision tree or is that because
16 their problems are solved?

17 A. The way it works is to have it
18 resolved, 95 percent firsthand resolution, which is
19 the other one of the metrics that they're using, they
20 have to be resolved. If they drop out, it's
21 considered an abandoned call, which again, that is
22 tracked and it's about five percent.

23 Q. How do you track that?

24 A. The technology can tell when you go in
25 and the amount that you didn't go through and get

1 resolved and say I'm okay, I'm done, you just
2 basically jump out.

3 Q. So if a customer calls with an issue
4 that requires actual interaction with a human being,
5 you don't have the data to tell us how long that
6 takes?

7 A. I don't have the data. The way the
8 prompts works is if it's related to a leak or
9 emergency, it goes very quickly into that group.
10 There's a specific skill set within the Call Center
11 who handle those calls.

12 One of the things that the Alton Call
13 Center has been able it to do is to accelerate the
14 process of going through the technology to a customer
15 is rather than you going in and getting anybody, the
16 pathway that you've done will put you specifically to
17 -- it's called a skill-based representative for
18 Missouri who will know about the Missouri market and
19 will understand it and will be able to do it. It's
20 not like you're going to be talking to somebody whose
21 last call was Pennsylvania.

22 Q. And what is the success rate of routing
23 those callers to a person knowledgeable about
24 Missouri issues, do you know?

25 A. I don't know -- I'm not sure. Do, you

1 know -- do you mean are they successful in getting
2 those people to go to the Missouri skill base?

3 Q. I guess that's the first part of that
4 question. Is it successfully routing people to the
5 Missouri skill base?

6 A. Yes, that's correct.

7 Q. And once they get to the Missouri skill
8 based, do those people have the appropriate answers
9 to the questions that are being asked?

10 A. Yes. Again, the objective is to have
11 first call effective, which is measured so that when
12 you get in, you get your answer, and if you talk to
13 someone, you're satisfied, at least 85 percent of the
14 time.

15 Q. And do you know whether or not 85
16 percent satisfaction has been achieved?

17 A. It has.

18 Q. And what measures have you looked at to
19 determine that?

20 A. That is one of the measures that was in
21 the stipulation, the merger stipulation, that is
22 tracked.

23 Q. And did you personally measure that?

24 A. No, that is provided by the company
25 both to -- by all the Call Centers to

1 Missouri-American, as well as to the Commission.

2 Q. That's not part of the analysis that
3 you did?

4 A. No.

5 Q. Okay.

6 A. That's correct.

7 Q. And you haven't spoken to any customers
8 who have used the call in to see whether or not they
9 were personally satisfied with any results?

10 A. No, I have called it and members of the
11 Staff have called, and I'm sure that many people in
12 the room today have probably called to see how they
13 went through.

14 Q. Well, yes, as a matter of fact I have
15 called, and that's one of the reasons I wanted to
16 know, because I'm pretty sure that I've never gotten
17 through to any person in 30 seconds, but I don't have
18 any further questions.

19 MS. O'NEILL: Thank you.

20 JUDGE THOMPSON: Thank you,
21 Ms. O'Neill.

22 Mr. Bates.

23 MR. BATES: Thank you, your Honor.

24 ///

25 ///

1
2
3
4
5
6
7
8
9
10
11
12
13
14
15
16
17
18
19
20
21
22
23
24
25

FURTHER RE-CROSS-EXAMINATION

QUESTIONS BY MR. BATES:

Q. Mr. Van Den Berg, are you aware that the company developed and agreed to specific goals for performance indicators that were agreed to in a stipulation and agreement in Commission Case No. WM-2001-309?

A. I'm looking at that, yes.

Q. Okay. And would you agree that one of those goals was that the average abandon call rate was not to exceed an average of 5.5 percent annually plus a 100 basis point variance, which would mean a maximum allowable level of 6.5 percent?

A. Yes.

Q. And that another goal was that the average speed of answer target was to be at least 80 percent of customer calls answered within 30 seconds?

A. That is correct.

Q. And are you aware that the company's abandoned call rates of the last three quarters of 2002 were significantly worse, by which I mean higher, than the target of 6.5 percent?

A. The Alton Call Center, the --

JUDGE THOMPSON: Pardon me, Mr. Van Den Berg, is that a yes or a no?

1 THE WITNESS: That is a yes.

2 Q. (By Mr. Bates) Okay. And what is the
3 -- what was the performance rate, actually?

4 A. By quarter, it ranged anywhere from two
5 percent to, I believe it was one quarter they were at
6 ten percent, and they are now steadily in the last
7 two quarters averaging below that 6.6 in the four
8 percent range.

9 Q. But you do agree that for one quarter
10 it was about ten percent?

11 A. That is correct.

12 Q. And were you aware, too, that the ASA
13 percentages did not meet the company's objective and
14 were below the target for 2002?

15 A. I don't have the data on that.

16 Q. Okay.

17 MR. BATES: Thank you very much.

18 JUDGE THOMPSON: Mr. Ciottone,
19 redirect.

20 MR. CIOTTONE: Thank you, your Honor.

21 REDIRECT EXAMINATION

22 QUESTIONS BY MR. CIOTTONE:

23 Q. Mr. Van Den Berg, with respect to Judge
24 Thompson's questions about what the Staff's
25 recommendations is, how have they characterized their

1 allowance for O&M costs for operating the Call
2 Center? Did they base it on legacy costs or what
3 have they done?

4 A. They based it on that whatever the cost
5 was to serve the customers in that previous year is
6 what should be the cost going forward, regardless of
7 what the level of service is, the number of
8 customers, the number of calls.

9 Q. So it's just the cost of the old Call
10 Center plus wage increases?

11 A. That's correct.

12 Q. And they just allowed everything
13 associated with the Call Center?

14 A. That's correct, they've disallowed or
15 they're proposing to disallow anything relating to
16 increasing volume or increasing calls that have gone
17 to the Call Center.

18 Q. Right. Now, Commissioner Murray seized
19 on the issue here of the cost per call and that it is
20 the difference between the as-was cost and as-is
21 cost, which is the very complicated disagreement we
22 have with Staff?

23 A. That's correct.

24 Q. In going to the new as-is cost, two
25 things have changed. What are those two things?

1 A. The number of customers and the call
2 volume.

3 Q. And is Staff disputing those changes?

4 A. Staff has disputed the call volume.

5 Q. And that's because in your testimony,
6 at the time you drafted rebuttal testimony, you were
7 making estimates?

8 A. They have used that I was doing it as
9 an estimate, and also that there were potentially
10 some increase in my calculation of call volume as a
11 result of AWR's water line protection program.

12 Q. Have you, since that time, had the
13 opportunity to develop actual data?

14 A. We have expanded so that we have more
15 actual data to measure the call volume than we did
16 before because we didn't have all the data out of the
17 switch for Missouri 800 number, which we now have.

18 Q. Have you prepared an exhibit to
19 demonstrate the updated actual data that you have
20 with respect to numbers of calls?

21 A. Yes, we do.

22 MR. CIOTTONE: Your Honor, may I
23 approach?

24 JUDGE THOMPSON: You may.

25 MR. CIOTTONE: This will be Exhibit

1 107.

2 (EXHIBIT NO. 107 WAS MARKED BY THE
3 COURT REPORTER.)

4 THE WITNESS: This is the updated data
5 on call volume, actual information, which is coming
6 out of the VDM switch for the 800 number that
7 Missouri-American Water customers call, and as you
8 can see from this, the actual call volumes, as of
9 December 6th, were actually 521,918. The number that
10 I included in my testimony for the whole year was
11 521,529.

12 This volume here is -- does not include
13 the increase in volume for the addition of the rest
14 of the Missouri-American of this year, so there's
15 four months that only had the previous St. Louis
16 property, so as we, then, take and say what would the
17 annual be when we have the blue line to be straight
18 across; i.e., we would have 442,000 customers for the
19 year, the number would be annualized over 600,000.

20 If we used the similar pattern of calls
21 from the previous year, because we've looked at it
22 and the pattern of calls is matching, it's just that
23 a magnitude higher for 2003, we would come in at
24 about 568 to 570,000 calls.

25 Q. And with respect to Commissioner

1 Murray's observation that this comparison of as-is to
2 as-was cost is going to be critical, Staff raises
3 another objection that you just mentioned about the
4 number of calls that you just mentioned, which is
5 what?

6 A. Related to the water line protection
7 program that is available to a small portion of the
8 Missouri-American customers.

9 Q. And what is the Staff's contention with
10 respect to that?

11 A. That the calculation of calls, which I
12 had developed, was inflated as a result of not
13 subtracting out the number calls for the water line
14 protection program that may have come in through that
15 800 number.

16 Q. And in response to that contention,
17 have you developed more accurate data with respect to
18 those calls, the quantification of those calls?

19 A. We have, as a result of that statement,
20 we have gone and looked at the water line protection
21 program and the call volumes associated with them.
22 The water line protection program, the only customers
23 who get a mailing are those that are determined to be
24 eligible. In Missouri-American, that amounts to
25 about 83,000 customers; for the American Water, it's

1 about 1.5 million customers.

2 Those customers all have a separate 800
3 number that they get to call in on, so that the
4 volume of calls related to the water line protection,
5 the vast, vast majority is going to go in through a
6 separate 800 number, not through the
7 Missouri-American customer service line.

8 So to determine what that might be, we
9 went and looked at the total calls that have come in
10 on the switch for the water line protection program,
11 which is an 800 number that is available for all of
12 the 1.5 million eligible customers across American
13 Water, and then looked at the number of calls that
14 have been given to the skill set.

15 As I talked earlier about how there is
16 a group that is available just for Missouri, there's
17 a group in the Call Center whose skill set is just
18 related to the water line protection program, and
19 those water line protection skill sets, CSRs have
20 done right, up to now, about 36,000 calls, so we
21 annualized it out to about 39,000.

22 When you, then, take a reasonable
23 number of self-service calls that people might make
24 on the water line protection program and take those
25 out saying that that was what has come through the

1 800 switch for the water line protection program, it
2 leaves a remainder of about 5,000 calls across the
3 1.5 million customers that have potentially come in
4 through the wrong 800 number; i.e., either the New
5 Jersey American or the Pennsylvania American customer
6 service line or the Missouri-American, and then you
7 take the portion of the 83,000 of the 1.5 million
8 customers that Missouri-American customers are
9 eligible, you end up with 290 customers who may have
10 called in versus the 521,000 for the regular Call
11 Center, so it's basically a non-event in the Call
12 Center calculation.

13 MR. CIOTTONE: I think's all I have.
14 Thank you.

15 JUDGE THOMPSON: Thank you, Mr.
16 Ciottone. Thank you, Mr. --

17 MR. CIOTTONE: Oh, and your Honor, I
18 offer 107.

19 JUDGE THOMPSON: All right. Did we
20 ever get a description of it?

21 MR. CIOTTONE: Its title is customer
22 growth leads to increased call volume, so its a graph
23 of volume versus customers.

24 JUDGE THOMPSON: Very well. Do I hear
25 any objections to the receipt of exhibit 107?

1 MR. BATES: Your Honor, could I voir
2 dire the witness on this exhibit or at least have
3 some opportunity to cross?

4 JUDGE THOMPSON: Absolutely, go ahead.

5 VOIR DIRE EXAMINATION

6 QUESTIONS BY MR. BATES:

7 Q. Mr. Van Den Berg, do I understand that
8 you prepared this yourself?

9 A. I prepared this with the information
10 provided to me by the Alton Call Center.

11 Q. Okay. And when did you prepare it?

12 A. I got this information about a week and
13 a half ago.

14 Q. Okay. From whom did you receive it?

15 A. Steve Harkins.

16 Q. Okay. And who is he?

17 A. He is a Manager within the
18 Administration Functions at the Alton Call Center.

19 Q. And did you do any independent research
20 to -- to check these numbers?

21 A. The technology spits out, I'll call it
22 a report, the VDM switch spits out a report and it
23 comes in and it gets dumped into an Excel
24 spreadsheet. There's very little anybody can do to
25 dispute the switch taking the numbers and then giving

1 them back out. It's very accurate.

2 Q. Can you explain how, in a space of a
3 little over a month, there were an increase of looks
4 like almost 140,000 calls?

5 A. We added all of the rest of the
6 customers in and it wasn't -- it amounts to -- you
7 got to look at the ones on the left side.

8 Q. Okay.

9 A. That's the call volume, and so you've
10 seen an increase in about 6,000 calls, 7,000 calls.
11 I don't have the absolute numbers sitting here, but
12 that's your call -- your weekly call volume is on the
13 left, so we've seen probably a 24,000 -- 20 to 24,000
14 increase in call volume when we added the rest of the
15 customers.

16 Q. Okay.

17 MR. BATES: Thank you.

18 JUDGE THOMPSON: Does that conclude
19 your voir dire?

20 MR. BATES: Yes, thank you.

21 JUDGE THOMPSON: And after having that
22 voir dire, do you have an objection to receipt of
23 Exhibit 107?

24 MR. BATES: No, your Honor.

25 JUDGE THOMPSON: Exhibit 107 is

1 received and made a part of the record. Commissioner
2 Murray.

3 COMMISSIONER MURRAY: Yes. Mr.
4 Ciottone, is there any document or exhibit that the
5 company is going to file regarding the study that the
6 witness testified to about the calls relating to the
7 water line protection program?

8 MR. CIOTTONE: We have these exhibits,
9 I can -- I didn't want to be guilty of overkill, but
10 since you asked, we will certainly provide these --
11 this analysis to you right now.

12 Could I have these marked as Exhibit --

13 JUDGE THOMPSON: Next one would be 108.

14 MR. CIOTTONE: It would be 108, 109,
15 and 110 then, please.

16 JUDGE THOMPSON: Okay.

17 COMMISSIONER MURRAY: Thank you.

18 (EXHIBIT NOS. 108, 109 AND 110 WERE
19 MARKED BY THE COURT REPORTER.)

20 FURTHER REDIRECT EXAMINATION

21 QUESTIONS BY MR. CIOTTONE:

22 Q. Mr. Van Den Berg, with the permission
23 of your Honor, would you like to explain exhibits
24 108, 109, and 110, please?

25 A. If counsel will provide me a copy.

1 Okay. The first is -- this is the call volume to the
2 specific VDN switch. It has a different telephone
3 number than the Missouri-American customer service
4 call number is, so if you're going to do -- if you
5 got a mailing on the water line protection program,
6 you would be given a separate 800 number to call, and
7 this is the number of calls coming in there, and
8 you'll see that on a regular basis, it's a pretty
9 small volume of calls that come in through it. And
10 the total volume of that up to this point have been
11 39,000, and we just projected, then, for the rest of
12 this year to about 43,000 calls into the switch, so
13 that is what the AWR-related call volume is.

14 The next one, the pie chart, this goes
15 into what I went through, and that the pie on the
16 left shows the percentage of eligible customers for
17 the water line protection program and the American
18 Water system versus the 83,000 for the
19 Missouri-American represents about 5.6 percent of the
20 total enterprise that is getting the water line
21 protection program in Missouri, and then the right
22 pie just talks about taking the call volume that has
23 come into the switch, and what I did was take a more
24 aggressive slash conservative from this perspective
25 IVR, a self-service take the rate on the switch

1 saying that 20 percent of them are currently.

2 The calculation for the rest of the
3 Missouri-American is, right now, averaging 15.8
4 percent. I did that and that resulted in 34,000
5 calls that are going to the skill -- the AWR skill
6 call rep from the switch, and their total that they
7 measure, because those people still keep track of all
8 of the calls, they get projected to be 39,900, which
9 results in 52,011 AWR calls coming in through a route
10 other than the 800 number that has been given to
11 people for the water line protection program. And
12 then based on the percentage that Missouri-American
13 is, you get 292 calls.

14 What the last one is is then just
15 taking and making sure that we've incorporated that
16 in to the various scenarios -- to have -- to look at
17 where it is. The 787 was the updated as-is that we
18 submitted in my testimony.

19 If you look at where we are today with
20 the AWR and the new call volume, you basically are in
21 scenario four. If you're taking the most extreme,
22 which is taking the total volume of the switch and
23 saying all those calls are extended out through the
24 year in the same pattern, you would get 621, when
25 this is to show that almost any scenario that we

1 develop, the efficiency that I have represented at
2 787 is conservative in comparison to the ongoing
3 state of affairs.

4 JUDGE THOMPSON: Commissioner, is that
5 adequate?

6 COMMISSIONER MURRAY: Thank you. I
7 appreciate it.

8 JUDGE THOMPSON: Okay. Are you going
9 to offer those exhibits?

10 Q. Please, I'd like to offer Exhibit 108,
11 109, and 110.

12 JUDGE THOMPSON: Any objections?

13 MR. BATES: Your Honor, I would like
14 the opportunity to voir dire the witness again.

15 JUDGE THOMPSON: Go ahead.

16 VOIR DIRE EXAMINATION

17 QUESTIONS BY MR. BATES:

18 Q. Did you prepare all three of these
19 exhibits yourself?

20 A. Me or -- myself.

21 Q. Okay. From where did you get the
22 information?

23 A. The information came from American
24 Water.

25 Q. And do you know who at American Water

1 provided you with the information?

2 A. Yes.

3 Q. Who was that?

4 A. Steve Harkins.

5 Q. Okay. And do you know what methodology
6 he used to provide this?

7 A. Yes, he has, again, getting the switch
8 information, he has a report that comes out of the
9 VDN switch that gives that volume of calls, and then
10 they track the calls that go to the desks of the
11 skill-based people, that gets totaled and he gets a
12 report of that total, and that's the information he
13 provided.

14 Q. Okay. Are you aware that starting in
15 June, Staff asked for this information in discovery
16 requests?

17 A. I have looked at the discovery requests
18 and I have seen things related to costs, I've seen
19 things related to number of customers signed up, I
20 have not seen any requests to call volumes going to
21 the switch or skill set requirements.

22 Q. Okay. Would you accept that in number,
23 excuse me, DR-173, that information was asked for
24 requested of Ed Grubb?

25 A. I don't have that in front of me to

1 comment.

2 Q. Okay. When did you prepare these
3 exhibits?

4 A. This information was received just this
5 week.

6 Q. Okay. Are you aware that Mr. Grubb, in
7 response to that DR, stated that company doesn't have
8 any categorical breakdown for the call volume?

9 A. I'm not sure what you mean by --

10 Q. For AWR.

11 A. First, I haven't given you any
12 breakdown, all I've told you is the number of skill
13 people who have gotten the calls who are AWR skill
14 based.

15 MR. CIOTTONE: Your Honor, could Mr.
16 Bates provide the witness a copy of the DR that he is
17 questioning him about?

18 JUDGE THOMPSON: I don't know, can he?

19 MR. BATES: May I approach the witness?

20 JUDGE THOMPSON: You may.

21 Please proceed.

22 MR. BATES: I'd like him to study it
23 and then answer the question.

24 THE WITNESS: Okay. Again, there is
25 nothing in this DR that would provide the information

1 I provided. The questions in this DR are related to
2 the number of breakdown of the calls on the 800
3 number coming in from Missouri-American. There isn't
4 anything that provides that in the American Water
5 system.

6 I have done a calculation based on the
7 logic of the customers eligible for the
8 Missouri-American versus the total population that
9 American Water customers have, and have applied that
10 to the total number of calls that are not being
11 handled by the 800 number for the AWR, the water line
12 protection program, so you only have a small number
13 of -- no matter whether we take a -- if I'm not right
14 by 100 percent on the 5.6 percent, it's only 500
15 calls a year.

16 Q. Okay. Are you aware that, and I'm
17 going to approach, if I may, and show you DR-174,
18 that the company was asked to provide by month for
19 the period covering January 1st, 2002, through
20 December 31st, 2003, and asked that that information
21 be updated, the total number calls for the Alton Call
22 Center and some related information.

23 MR. BATES: May I approach?

24 JUDGE THOMPSON: You may.

25 THE WITNESS: Okay.

1 Q. (By Mr. Bates) Okay. Is the
2 information that you have included in these proffered
3 exhibits responsive to that DR?

4 A. The exhibits that I've had would only
5 be related to the -- this call volume probably
6 matches, I would assume, although I can't read it, I
7 have to admit.

8 Q. Are AWR calls identified on that?

9 A. Okay. This is offered to the state,
10 this is offered to the skill set, this is what this
11 information is. This is not the call volume by the
12 switch. This is the call volume offered to the
13 representative that has the skill set for Missouri or
14 Pennsylvania or West Virginia, okay, that so that's a
15 portion of the calls that's coming in on the 800.

16 That's not 100 percent of them. I
17 can't tell whether or not this includes the skill set
18 related to AWR, but given that the AWR is not part of
19 the regulated aspect of the Alton Call Center, they
20 may not have felt it needed to provide for this
21 because I don't see across the top that name.

22 Q. Okay.

23 MR. BATES: That's all, thanks. We
24 don't have any objection to the admission of these
25 exhibits.

1 JUDGE THOMPSON: Thank you, Mr. Bates.
2 Exhibits 108, 109 and 110 will be received and made a
3 part of the record in this proceeding. Are we done
4 with Mr. Van Den Berg?

5 MR. CIOTTONE: As far as I'm concerned.

6 JUDGE THOMPSON: Speak now or forever
7 hold your peace. You are excused, sir, thank you.
8 Now, Mr. Ciottone, are we going to have anybody from
9 the company who can talk in more detail about these
10 metrics and the performance of the Call Center and
11 whether or not those metrics are being achieved or
12 not?

13 THE WITNESS: The -- in reality, the
14 report that is submitted, I apologize for
15 interrupting on that.

16 JUDGE THOMPSON: That's okay. I don't
17 care who answers the question just so we get an
18 answer.

19 THE WITNESS: The -- I go to --

20 MR. CIOTTONE: My recollection is that
21 Ms. Bernsen spoke to all that -- the Staff witness
22 went into detail about the metrics and which ones
23 were being met, and in fact, even requested more
24 metrics.

25 JUDGE THOMPSON: Okay. So is she going

1 to be the only live witness that we can see?

2 MR. CIOTTONE: About metrics, I

3 suspect?

4 THE WITNESS: Yeah, that was not --

5 JUDGE THOMPSON: Okay.

6 THE WITNESS: I felt that she had done

7 a pretty good job of outlining it.

8 JUDGE THOMPSON: Very well. I just

9 wanted to know who to ask because I know at least

10 Chairman Gaw has a great deal of interest in those

11 items and --

12 THE WITNESS: The one thing, if you

13 haven't had chance, the Call Center is a very

14 efficient operation, new set up.

15 MR. CIOTTONE: Your Honor, do you want

16 someone to talk about dollars?

17 JUDGE THOMPSON: Exactly.

18 MR. CIOTTONE: I have that human here

19 if you wanted to speak with him now.

20 JUDGE THOMPSON: You have who?

21 MR. CIOTTONE: That human being.

22 JUDGE THOMPSON: Well, do you think he

23 will be here tomorrow?

24 MR. CIOTTONE: I'm sure he will.

25 JUDGE THOMPSON: Good. Now, before we

1 leave, tomorrow, I anticipate starting at 8:30. Is
2 that acceptable to everyone? Okay.

3 And now I want to get at least a
4 projected outline of what we're going to do tomorrow.
5 Who's going to be our first witness tomorrow?

6 MR. CIOTTONE: Well, about costs?

7 JUDGE THOMPSON: Mr. Jenkins will talk
8 to us about costs, and any other company witness that
9 the other parties want to question who had brief
10 testimony with respect to the issues that Mr. Cassidy
11 testifies on?

12 MR. BATES: I believe Mr. Grubb is
13 scheduled to testify and we would definitely have
14 questions for him.

15 JUDGE THOMPSON: Okay. So Mr. Jenkins
16 and then Mr. Grubb. Okay.

17 MR. CIOTTONE: Do you know what issues
18 you'll be talking to Mr. Grubb about, just out of
19 curiosity, if I may ask?

20 JUDGE THOMPSON: It's going to have to
21 be issues 5 through 8.

22 MR. BATES: The entirety of his
23 testimony, I think, I mean, I've already -- I do
24 already have a number of questions at this point. It
25 covers much of his testimony.

1 JUDGE THOMPSON: Well, Mr. Grubb gave
2 testimony on many, many, many issues, and the issues
3 that he's going to be on for tomorrow morning at
4 least include and are limited to the Belleville
5 Laboratory, if he has anything to say about that, the
6 National Call Center, the continued reports to Staff,
7 other transition costs, and American Water resources.

8 If you want to have at him for other
9 issues than those, you're going to have to wait for
10 another occasion.

11 MR. BATES: I'm sorry, I meant based on
12 what's on that schedule.

13 JUDGE THOMPSON: Okay. Fine.

14 MR. BATES: I'm sorry, I didn't say
15 that well.

16 JUDGE THOMPSON: Fine, so we'll do Mr.
17 Grubb.

18 MS. O'NEILL: Actually, Ms. Bolin is
19 listed under these issues, but the reason she's
20 listed is the -- in one of her Q and A's and her
21 prefiled testimony regarding affiliate transactions,
22 she references American Water resources.

23 If you want, I can put her up.

24 JUDGE THOMPSON: Do we need her?

25 MS. O'NEILL: But we don't necessarily

1 need her for this. She'll be testifying later in the
2 case anyway.

3 JUDGE THOMPSON: Okay. Does anyone
4 have any questions on this stuff for Ms. Bolin?

5 MR. BATES: No, your Honor.

6 JUDGE THOMPSON: So Ms. Cassidy and
7 Ms. Bernsen; is that correct?

8 MR. BATES: That's correct.

9 JUDGE THOMPSON: All right. And
10 assuming that we actually get through those persons
11 and there's some time left in the day, we would then
12 be starting with Mr. Jenkins; is that correct, on
13 acquisition premiums and transaction cost adjustment?

14 MR. SNODGRASS: On Friday, we'll be
15 putting some input in on the metrics and reporting
16 requirements on this Call Center issue.

17 JUDGE THOMPSON: Right, I understand
18 that.

19 MR. SNODGRASS: Sorry if I
20 misunderstood you.

21 JUDGE THOMPSON: In other words, we're
22 going to talk to Jenkins, Grubb, Cassidy and Bernsen
23 on the issues that are numbered 5 through 8. Then
24 we're going to go to Issue No. 9 and start with Mr.
25 Jenkins or Mr. Grubb as we begin a new issue; isn't

1 that right?

2 MR. CIOTTONE: Yes.

3 JUDGE THOMPSON: Okay. And from there,
4 we'll proceed through Mr. Rackers, correct?
5 Ms. Bolin, now, she will actually be testifying in
6 this?

7 MS. O'NEILL: Yes.

8 JUDGE THOMPSON: Okay. We're done with
9 Wurtzler, so we're not going to hear from him again.
10 LaConte won't be here. What about Gorman, does
11 anyone know?

12 MS. O'NEILL: It's my understanding he
13 will be available during rate design.

14 JUDGE THOMPSON: Okay. So we won't
15 here from him tomorrow either. That's sufficient
16 people to line up for tomorrow. And if we do get
17 through all that and we need to go further, then I'm
18 sure we can find someone to put on the stand.

19 Is that everything? Thank you very
20 much. We are recessed.

21 WHEREUPON, the hearing of this case
22 was recessed until December 18, 2003.

23

24

25

1
2
3
4
5
6
7
8
9
10
11
12
13
14
15
16
17
18
19
20
21
22
23
24
25

I N D E X

STAFF EVIDENCE:

DAVID MURRAY

Cross-Examination by Mr. England	548
Questions by Commissioner Murray	593
Questions by Commissioner Forbis	599
Questions by Commissioner Clayton	602
Questions by Judge Thompson	627
Further Recross-Examination by Ms. O'Neill	633
Further Recross-Examination by Mr. England	635
Redirect Examination by Mr. Snodgrass	641

ST. JOSEPH WATER RATE COALITION EVIDENCE:

STEPHEN WURTZLER

Direct Examination by Mr. Zobrist	660
Cross-Examination by Mr. Snodgrass	662
Cross-Examination by Mr. England	672
Questions by Commissioner Murray	675
Questions by Commissioner Forbis	676
Questions by Judge Thompson	679
Recross-Examination by Mr. England	683
Redirect Examination by Mr. Zobrist	684

OFFICE OF THE PUBLIC COUNSEL EVIDENCE:

MR. BURDETTE

Direct Examination by Ms. O'Neill	689
Cross-Examination by Mr. Snodgrass	690
Cross-Examination by Mr. England	701
Questions by Commissioner Forbis	714
Questions by Judge Thompson	717
Questions by Commissioner Murray	724
Recross-Examination by Mr. Zobrist	725
Recross-Examination by Mr. Snodgrass	727
Redirect Examination by Ms. O'Neill	729

STAFF EVIDENCE:

MR. GIBBS

Questions by Commissioner Murray	736
Questions by Commissioner Forbis	751
Questions by Judge Thompson	768
Questions by Commissioner Clayton	771
Questions by Judge Thompson	772
Questions by Commissioner Clayton	775
Questions by Commissioner Murray	777
Recross-Examination by Mr. Cooper	780
Redirect Examination by Mr. Schwarz	798
Questions by Commissioner Clayton	802
Further Recross-Examination by Mr. Cooper	808
Further Redirect Examination by Mr. Schwarz	810

1
2
3
4
5
6
7
8
9
10
11
12
13
14
15
16
17
18
19
20
21
22
23
24
25

I N D E X (con't)

MISSOURI-AMERICAN WATER COMPANY'S EVIDENCE:
MR. VAN DEN BERG

Direct Examination by Mr. Ciottone	812
Cross-Examination by Mr. Bates	813
Questions by Commissioner Murray	829
Questions by Judge Thompson	836
Recross-Examination by Mr. Bates	839
Questions by Judge Thompson	840
Recross-Examination by Ms. O'Neill	841
Further Recross-Examination by Mr. Bates	846
Redirect Examination by Mr. Ciottone	848
Voir Dire Examination by Mr. Bates	854
Further Redirect Exam. by Mr. Ciottone	857
Voir Dire Examination by Mr. Bates	860

1	EXHIBITS INDEX		
2		MARKED	RECEIVED
3	EXHIBIT NO. 11		
	Direct Testimony of Mr. Burdette	*	690
4			
	EXHIBIT NO. 42		
5	Rebuttal Testimony of Mr. Burdette	*	813
6			
	EXHIBIT NO. 53		
	Rebuttal Testimony of Mr. Burdette	*	690
7			
	EXHIBIT NO. 62		
8	Surrebuttal Testimony of Mr. Burdette	*	690
9			
	EXHIBIT NO. 90		
	Rebuttal Testimony of Stephen Wurtzler	*	661
10			
	EXHIBIT NO. 101		
11	Regulatory Finance Book by Roger Morin	*	547
12			
	EXHIBIT NO. 102		
	AWC's Annual Report	642	648
13			
	EXHIBIT NO. 103		
14	DR to Mr. Ed Grubb	645	647
15			
	EXHIBIT NO. 104		
	Excerpt from Mr. Parcell's Book	659	660
16			
	EXHIBIT NO. 107		
17	Updated Data on Call Volume	850	856
18			
	EXHIBIT NO. 108		
	Call Volume to VDN Switch	857	864
19			
	EXHIBIT NO. 109		
20	Pie Chart	857	864
21			
	EXHIBIT NO. 110		
	Call Volume Report	857	864
22			
	*Premarked exhibit.		
23			
24			
25			